THE KENDALL WHALING MUSEUM
Sharon, Massachusetts USA

(180)

1760
72
1832

CH

150

Journal of a cruise on Kodiak

on board the whaleship Saratoga

of New Bedford, Frederick

Slocum, Master, (during the season of

1857.) also in the Arctic Ocean

and on New Zealand in 1858.

In the North Pacific

1857

Thursday Apl. 23d. Begins with good weather and a wholesail breeze from S.W. steering N. by W. the watch employed in repairing a foretopmast staysail. the carpenter and blacksmith engaged in fitting up the fixtures to swing a fifth boat, the cooper driving away at a kind of cask, shaped like the "frustrum of a cone", as a receptacle for scrapy. Middle part the wind shifts suddenly to the Westward and freshens, took in the light sails, double reefed the fore and mizen topsails, and single reefed the main, heading N. and N. by W. At daylight made sail again, wind moderate from the same quarter, remainder of the day cloudy weather with occasional rain squalls and wind light from the Westward, course N. by W. towards meridian clear up.

Lat. by Obs. 37° 55' N.
Long. " Chron. 151° 43' W.

Friday Apl. 24th. Begins with fine weather and light winds from the Westward steering N. by W. the cooper, carpenter and blacksmith employed as on the previous day the watch engaged in making sprunyarn. Middle part fine weather and light winds from W. N. W. heading N. latter part weather the same, wind still light from N. W. the ship heading N. E. by N. at 9. A. M. tacked ship heading to the Westward

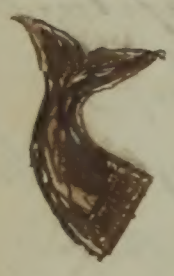
Lat. by Obs. 39° 20' N.
Long. " Chron. 152° W.

In the North Pacific

1857

Saturday Apl 25th Begins with clear weather and light winds from N.N.W. heading W. the watch employed as in the previous day, towards sundown, the ship being nearly becalmed, and plenty of albatrosses around, threw over hook and line and soon succeeded in taking a dozen of them, a mess for all hands. Middle part fine weather and light winds from N.N.W. the ship heading W. latter part clear, pleasant weather and moderate winds from N.E. heading N.N.W. At 11 A.M. raised a right whale going quick N.N.E.

Lat. by Obs. 39° 3' N.
Long. " Acct. 153° W.



Sunday Apl. 26th Begins with fine weather and light winds from N.E. heading N.N.W. middle and latter parts light baffling winds, with cloudy foggy weather and occasional rain squalls

Lat. by Acct 40° N.
Long. " Do. 153° 10 W.

Monday Apl. 27th " Begins with foggy weather and light airs from S.S.E. steering N. at 2 P.M. hauled to N.N.E. and very light the ship heading N.W. the fog also lightly up middle part cloudy weather and light airs from the Southward, steering N. latter part clear weather and light winds from S.W. steering N.N.W. raised a sail from mast head, a long distance W. on our weather quarter, standing to the Eastward

Lat. by Obs. 41° 40 N.
Long. " Chron 151° 43 W.

Bound to Kodiak

1857

Tuesday Apl. 28th Begins with clear weather and light winds from S.W. steering N.N.W. middle part thick cloudy weather, and moderate winds from S.W. steering N.N.W. with pretopmast studdingsail set. latter part cloudy weather, with fog and rain, and a good breze from the Southward, took in the studdingsail steering N. fitted out three of the boats for whaling guns and bomb lances.

Lat. by Alt. 43 ° 50 N.
Long. " D° 151 ° 55 W.

Wednesday Apl. 29th " Begins with cloudy foggy weather and fresh breezes from the Southward steering N. took in the light sails, furled mainsail, and double reefed mizen topsail, middle part cloudy weather and strong winds, with rain, from the Southward, steering N. double reefed foretopsail, latter part wind moderate a little and weather clearing up, set maintopgallant sail, course N. during the forenoon shok the reefs out of the fore topsail

Lat. by Obs. 47 ° 40 N.
Long. " Chron. 150 ° 1 W.

Thursday Apl 30th " Begins with fine weather and a good breze from S.W. steering N. by W. middle part good weather and moderate winds from S.W. steering N. by W. made all sail, latter part clear weather and light winds from W.N.W. steering N.

Lat. by Obs. 49 ° 10 N.
Long. " Chron. 149 ° 16 W.

In the North Pacific

1857

Friday May 1st Begin with clear weather and light airs from W. N. W. heading N. at sundown took in and furled flying jib, also hauled up the courses, Middle part fine weather and light winds from N. N. W. heading N. E. at daylight made sail again, latter part fine weather and light winds from the Westward steering N. N. W.

Lat. by Obs. 49 .. 36 N.
Long. " Chron. 148 .. 46 W.

Saturday May 2nd Begin with clear pleasant weather and light winds from the Westward steering N. N. W. the watch employed in picking oakum, and in rigging a cutting stage, at 2 P. M. the wind hauled to the Southward, at sundown took in the gib fore and mizen topgallant sails, middle part moderate winds from S. S. E. with fog and rain, steering N. N. W. latter part wind, weather and course the same, seen quite a number of fin backs

Lat. by Acct 51 .. 10 N.
Long " Do 148 .. 30 W.

Sunday May 3rd Begin with fog and rain and moderate winds from S. S. E. steering N. N. W. at sundown double reefed the topsails, middle part strong winds. with fog and rain, from S. to. hauled up to the wind heading E. N. E. latter part wind and weather the same kept her off, steering N. toward meridian hauled to the wind

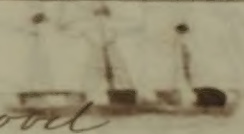
Lat. by Acct. 52 .. 30 N.
Long " Do 148 .. 0 W.

Bound to Kodiak

1857

Monday May 4th Begins with rain and fog and wind more moderate from S. E. the ship on the wind heading E. N. E. plenty of whale birds around the ship, and the ground presenting a very lively appearance, middle part foggy and clear at intervals with light winds from S. S. E. heading E. latter part cloudy weather and light winds from the same quarter, made sail steering N. N. W. plenty of fin backs in sight

Lat. by Obs. 53 ° 55 N.
Long. " Chron 145 ° 46 W.



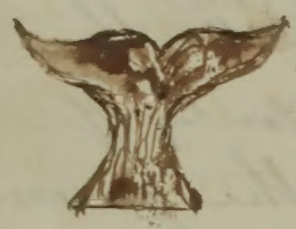
Tuesday May 5th Begins with good weather and moderate winds from S. W. steering N. N. W. at sunset shortened sail, middle part good weather and light winds from W. N. W. heading N. at daylight made sail the weather clear and cool from N. N. W. heading N. E. quite a number of fin backs in sight, but no right whales

Lat. by Obs. 55 ° " N.
Long. " Chron. 143 ° 56 W.

Wednesday May 6th Begins with good weather and moderate winds from W. N. W. heading N. plenty of fin backs still in sight, causing no little excitement, from the repeated and continuous cry from mast head of "there she blows" but unfortunately the spouters all carry that dorsal fin. At 5 ° 30 P. M. raised three right whales, lowered all the boats, but was unable to strike, the whales neither seeing or hearing the boats, started quick to windward, At 7 P. M. the boats returned to the ship and were hoisted up, when we stood on, Middle part good weather and light

Cruising on the N. W. Coast

1857



winds from W. S. W. heading N. W. latter part cloudy weather and light from the same quarter the ship heading N. W. At 10 A. M. raised two right whales, lowered the boats, but did not strike, the whales saw the boat and started to windward

Lat. by Obs. 55 ″ 53 N.
Long. ″ Chron. 144 ″ 6 W.

Sarah Sheaf

Thursday May 7th Begins with cloudy weather and light winds from S. W. steering W. N. W. raised a ship and a bark standing to the Eastward, spoke the bark the Sarah Sheaf of New Bedford nothing this season, the Ship was the Gen" Williams. do. the latter had been here for 6 weeks, cruising whales nearly all the time but was unable to do any thing, as they were so wild. Middle part cloudy weather with fog and light winds from S. W. steering N. latter part cloudy weather and occasional rain squalls from the same quarter, course the same. Set 9 A. M. the wind hauls to the Westward and the weather clears up, at 10 A. M. saw a right whale, lowered all the boats, but he was so shy, they could not get near him, and they returned to dinner

Lat. by Obs. 56 ″ 58 N.
Long. ″ Chron 144 ″ 20 W.

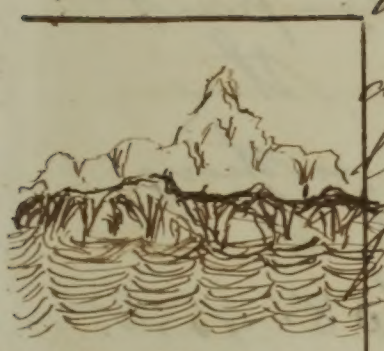
Friday May 8th ″ Begins with fine weather and light winds from the Westward, heading N. at sunset took in the light sails, middle part cloudy weather and moderate winds from E. S. E. steering N. E. latter part cloudy weather and moderate winds from the same quarter, steering N. E. by N. the

1857

air keen and cold, bringing gurneys frocks, monkey jackets, and all sorts of woollen apparel, in brisk requisition. At 6 A. M. raised a right whale two points on our lee bow, did not lower, as the killers gallied him. At 10 A. M. raised another whale about a mile off, lowered the boats and when within three boats lengths of him he saw the boat and started off. when the boats came to the ship

Lat. by Obs 57 " 28 N.
Long. " Chron. 141 " 18 W.

Saturday May 9th Begin with cloudy weather and rain squalls with fresh breezes from the Eastward steering N. N. E. at noon down took in sail, middle part good weather and light winds from E. N. E. heading N. latter part fine weather and light winds from the Northward wore ship heading E. N. E. also made sail, The land plain in sight Mt. St. Elias distant about 150 miles distant towering high in the heavens and enveloped in snow, as well as other high land plainly visible, at long distance off. saw a ship in shore of us, standing to the Westward



Mt. St. Elias
Dist. 120

Lat. by Obs. 58 " 47 N.
Long. " Chron. 139 " 36 W.

Sunday May 10th Begin with clear weather and a good breeze from W. N. W. steering N. directly in towards the land, which by the appearance of an immense snow banks, At 7 P. M. tacked ship heading S. S. W. middle part cloudy weather and light winds from the same quarter, and ship heading the same. At 5 A. M. tacked

Cruising on the N. W. Coast

ship heading N.W. the wrather cloudy and the wind very light from W. S. W. nuther whaley, birds or any thing else in sight, the ground about ay barren, ay can well be conceived,

Lat. by Acct 58 ° 45 N.
Long. " D° 140 " 48 W.

John Howland

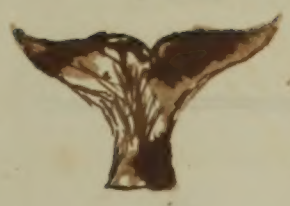
Monday May 11th Begins with cloudy weather and very light airy from S. W. heading W. N. W. seen a ship in shore of us at sundown took in the light sails, headed up the corse, middle part cloudy wrather with fresh breezy and a rain storm from the Eastward, wore ship and headed aback the maintopsail heading S. S. E. latter part wind and weather the same, spoke the John Howland of New Bedford, nothing they seeyen, kept a steering S. W. by S.

Lat. by Double Alty 58 ° 45 N.
Long. " Chron 141 ° 42 W.

Tuesday May 12th Begins with good weather and light winds from the Eastward steering S. S. W. middle part calmy and light-baffling airy with good weather, latter part fresh breezy with fog and rain squally from N. E. heading E. S. E. seen plenty of right whales around, bound in toward the land, took in the light sails and double reefed the topsails. At 10 A. M. the weather clear up a little, whaly still in sight, wore ship heading N. by E.

Lat. by Obs 58 ° 50 N.
Long. " Acct. 142 ° 30 W.

Of the North Pacific.



Wednesday May 13th " Begins with cloudy weather and moderate winds from the Eastward, and a slight fall of rain the ship heading N. by E. saw a right whale, shook the reefs out of the topsails and set mountopgallant sail, lowered all the boats, at 2 P. M. they returned to the ship having been unable to get near him, in fact it is almost an utter impossibility to do any thing with them, as they hear a boat almost as soon as it strikes the water. At 5 P. M. saw another whale, lowered all the boats, as the larboard boat was going on, the whale milled suddenly around, and passed under the boat and settled, without the boatsteerer darting. At 8 P. M. the boats returned to the ship, were hoisted up, the topsails double reefed and the watch set the ship heading E by S. with cloudy weather and a drizzling rain from N. W. E. saw several whales, whilst the boats were down middle part high breezy and cloudy weather from E. N. E. heading S. E. latter part good weather and moderate winds from the same quarter, made sail, the ship heading the same. At 8 A. M. tacked ship heading N. W. no ship in sight

Lat. by Obs. 58 " 40 N.
Long. " Chron. 142 " 45 W.

Thursday May 14th " Begins with good weather and moderate winds from E. N. E. steering N. W. middle part fine weather and light winds from S. E. steering S. W. by S. latter part good weather and light winds from the Southward steering W. nothing in sight, neither whales, ships or birds, all is dreary, dismal and desolate. At 9 A. M.

Cruising on the N. W. Coast

1857

seen several fin backs

Lat. by Obs. 59 " 12 N.
Long. " Chron. 146 " 2 W.

Friday May 13th " Begins with good weather and fresh breezy from the Eastward steering W. N. W. at 2 P. M. raised the land on our larboard bow, kept off for it steering W. by S. it being Middleton Island. At 4 P. M. the island bore due N. 10 miles distant, and by observation taken at the time, we found our chronometer perfectly correct, At 5 double reefed the topsails the wind fresh from E. N. E. with rain luffed the ship to the wind heading S. E. middle part a gale of wind with fog and rain from N. E. furled jibs, envys, fore and mizen topsails, and let her lay, under foretopmast staysail, close reefed maintopsail and main spencer, heading E. N. E. latter part the wind moderating, set foresail towards meridian moderately down and hauled to E. S. E. set close reefed topsails, heading to the Southward

Lat. by Acct 58 " 40 N.
Long. " Do 146 " 20 W.

Saturday May 16th " Begins with cloudy weather and light winds from E. S. E. the ship under short sail heading to the Southward there being quite a sea on. At 4 P. M. the wind hauled to S. E. with fog and rain, the ship heading S. S. W. middle part calm and a thick fog, with occasional rain squalls, latter part the fog lifts a little, with light airs from the Eastward, made sail steering S. E. saw several fin backs, about a mile off

1857

towar meridian breezy up.

Lat. by Obs. 57 ° 55 N.
Long. " Chron. 147 ° 10 W.

Sunday May 17th Begins with good weather and moderate winds from the Westward steering E. S. E. middle and latter pents cloudy weather, with fog squally and a drizzling rain from E. S. E. heading N. E. At 9. A. M. tacked ship heading to the Southward also saw a ship steering S. W.

Lat. by Obs 57 ° 05 N.
Long. " Acct. 146 ° 6 W.

Monday May 18th Begins with cloudy weather and strong breezy from E. S. E. the ship heading S. under whole topsails and courses, at 2 P. M. a thick fog sets in and the wind moderate down almost to a calm, middle part light airs from E. S. E. with fog and mist, heading S. latter part with the same, and fog lights up, saw a ship on our lee beam manoevering, as tho" she was among whales. At 7.30 A. M. saw two right whales, lowered all the boats, but were unable to get near them, in two hours time they returned to the ship.

Lat. by Obs. 56 ° 42 N.
Long. " Chron. 145 ° 37 W.

Tuesday May 19th Begins with good weather and moderate winds from N. N. E. steering S. E. by E. at sunset took in sail middle part cloudy weather and fresh breze from the Northward steering S. at daylight made all sail, steering S. W. by S. remainder of the day fine weather and fresh breze from

Cruising on the N. W. Coast

1857

N. W. steering S. W. by S. quite a number of fin backs in sight from mast head, sent down the fore royal yard

Lat. by Obs. 55 ° 15 N.
Long. ° Chron. 146 ° 24 W.

Wednesday May 20th Begins with fine weather and fresh breezy from N. W. steering S. W. under full sail, towards sundown raised a ship on our lee beam kept off for her, and spoke her, when she proved to be the Grey Head of New Bedford nothing this season, she reported speaking the Navigator the day before, nothing this season, middle part fine weather and light winds from N. W. the ship heading W. S. W. latter part wind very light from the same quarter, the ship heading the same, the Grey Head in company with us.

Grey Head

Lat. by Obs. 54 ° 54 N.
Long. ° Chron 147 ° 40 W.

Thursday May 21st Begins with fine weather and light winds from N. W. heading W. S. W. the Grey Head still in company with us. saw another ship from mast head, standing along as we were, at sundown hauled up the courses, took in the light sails and double reefed the topsails heading W. N. W. the wind from the Northward with fog, At 6 A. M. the fog lifting up a little made sail, steering N. W. by N. with fresh breezy from N. E and cloudy weather saw a sail forward of the lee beam

Lat. by Obs. 56 ° 36 N.
Long. ° Chron. 148 ° 59½ W.

1857

Friday May 22nd Begins with cloudy weather and fresh breezy from E. N. E. heading to the Northward, during the afternoon the wind freshens and rain sets in, two ships in sight. At 6 P. M. took in the light sails, at 8 furled jibs, convys, mizen topsail and double reefed fore and maintopsails, middle part cloudy weather and strong breezy from E. N. E. heading S. E. latter part wind more moderate from the same quarter, and the weather clear the ship heading the same, at 10 A. M. more ship heading N. set convys and single reefed mizen topsail

Lat. by Obs. 57 ° — N.
Long. " Chron 149 ° 28¾ W.

Saturday May 23rd Begins with clear weather and fresh breezy from E. N. E. steering N. by W. at 1 P. M. raised two right whales on the weather beam, going to windward, too rugged to lower. At 8 P. M. took in the convys and were ship heading S. E. middle part cloudy weather and fresh breezy from N. N. E. heading E. latter part good weather and wind freshing from the same quarter, set the convys the ship heading E.

Lat. by Obs. 57 ° 05 N.
Long. " Chron 149 ° 22 W.

Sunday May 24th Begins with good weather and strong winds from N. N. E. the ship heading E. under easy sail. At 8 P. M. furled fore and mizentopsails and close reefed the maintopsail, middle part fog and rain with half a gale of wind from N. E. heading E. S. E. with a very rugged sea on, at 6 A. M. the wind moderating set

Cruising on the North West

1857

double reefed topsail and courses, latter part cloudy weather and wind moderating from the same quarter, ship heading E. S. E. at 11 A. M. wore ship heading N. N. W.

Lat. by Obs. 56 ° 25 N.
Long. " Chron. 148 ° 57 W.

Monday May 25th Begins with good weather and light winds from N. E. the ship heading N. N. W. middle part the wind S. E. and weather cloudy, courses N. E. made all sail, latter part wind weather and courses the same, raised a ship from mast head three points on our lee bow, heading the same as we were, the wind increasing, furled all the light sails and double reefed the topsails

Lat. by Obs. 56 ° 44 N.
Long. " Chron. 147 ° 22 W.

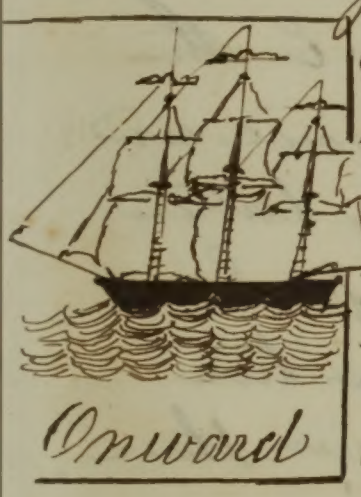
Tuesday May 26th Begins with cloudy weather and strong winds from the Eastward heading N. N. E. took in the courses and furled the main topsail, one ship in sight from deck, on our weather beam, parted the chain which supports the main spencer gaff, placed a tackle on it which secured it and set the sail, the wind increasing furled foretopsail and close reefed the maintopsail, after which wore ship heading S. E. the wind having hauled to E. N. E. the rain also set in with fog, middle part strong gales and heavy squalls with fog and rain from the Eastward heading S. S. E. At 2 A. M. the wind moderating wore ship heading N. E. the wind hauling to E. S. E. At 5 A. M.

1857

set forsail and double reped topsails, the wind moderating, with a heavy sea on, remainder of the day strong breezy from E. S. E, and the weather cloudy, the ship heading N. E. at 11 A. M. the wind commenced blowing again with rain and fog furled forsail, fore and mizen topsails and was ship heading S. E. the wind hauling to E. N. E.

Lat. by Acct 57 " 15 N.
Long. " Dº 147 " 4 W.

Wednesday May 27th Begins with a gale of wind from E. N. E. the ship heading S. E. close reefed the maintopsail. at 5 P. M. the rain ceased, the fog lifted up, and the wind begins to moderate, hauling to E. S. E. the ship heading S. middle part cloudy weather and fresh breezy from E. S. E. heading S. at 5 A. M. wind hauls to the Southward and clears up made sail steering N. E. at 6 raised two right whales, lowered the larboard, waist and bow boats, in two hours they returned being unable to strike, at 9 raised another whale, lowered the same boats again, with no better success in two hours they returned to the ship, also spoke the Onward of New Bedford nothing they heard



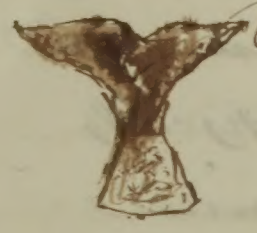
Lat. by Obs. 57 " 14 N.
Long. " Chron. 147 " 1 W.

Thursday May 28th Begins with passing cloudy and fresh breezy from the Southward steering N. E. the Onward in company with us middle part cloudy weather and fresh breeze from E. S. E. heading N. E. latter part ~~thick~~ windy with fog and rain from E. N. E. heading N. took in all the light sails. with every

Cruising on the North West

1857

appearance of another gale
Lat. by Obs. 58° N.
Long. " Chron 143° W.



Friday May 29th Begin with fog, rain and strong winds from E. N. E. heading N. furled the cowys and double reefed the topsails, saw one right whale, too rugged to lower, saw a ship in our wather beam furled fore and main topsails and close reefed the maintopsail, then wore ship heading S. E. middle part a gale of wind and a rain storm from E. N. E. heading S. E. at 4 A. M. wore ship heading E. the wind hauling to S. S. E. set the fore sail and shook one reef out of the maintopsail, latter part cloudy weather with fog and [illegible] breezy from S. E. heading E. N. E. saw two right whales, during the forenoon saw three more right whales, set whole topsails

Lat. by Obs. 58° 26 N.
Long. " Acct. 142° 50 W.

Saturday May 30th Begin with cloudy weather and a light rain, with moderate winds from E. S. E. heading N. E. saw one right whale, also a ship and bark, the sea also is running down quite fast, spd the bark Cleone of New Bedford 2300 bbls, 375 sperm all told, one whale this season also the John Howland of do. one whale since we seen her last, also heard from the Tamerlane of do. two days previous, nothing this season, the Hannibal two whales this season, middle part fog and rain with light winds from the Eastward, heading S. S. E. latter part the fog lights up with

Cleone

Coast of America

1857

the wind light from S.S.E. made sail heading S.W. the John Howland still in sight. at 8 A. M. wore ship steering N.E. the wind breezing up a little from S.E. raised several scattering whales lowered all the boats, as the bow boat were going on, the whale raised his head out of the water and settled his body, when the boat went over his small, he started immediately, and were so frightened in all probability he is going yet. the boats were then signalled to return to the ship, when they were sent in pursuit of another whale when near him, the whale went down and passed under the bow boat and off he scampered

Lat. by Obs. 58 ° 35 N.
Long. " Chron. 143 ° 7 W.

Sunday May 31st Begin with good weather and light winds from E.S.E. heading N.E. the boats still down, at 1 P.M. they were called in board and hoisted up, middle part calm and foggy, latter part cloudy weather and light airs from the Northward steering S.E. two sail in sight from mast head, one apparently boiling

Lat. by Obs. 58 ° 37 N.
Long. " Chron 143 ° 27 W.

Monday June 1st Begin with overcast weather and light airs from the Northward steering S.E. the land in sight on the weather quarter, being mountains covered with snow about 100 miles distant, middle part good weather and light winds from the Northward heading E.N.E. latter part, beautiful weather clear and pleasant with light winds from the Westward steering N.N.E. 2 ships in sight—

Cruising on the North West

1857

At 8 A. M. raised a right whale, lowered the larboard and waist boats, in a short time the waist boat struck, the other two boats then went down and the starboard boat fastened The whale was killed by a bomb lance by the mate and at 10 A. M. we had him alongside, at 11 commenced cutting

Lat. by Obs. 58 ° 36 N.
Long. " Chron 142 ° 23 W.

Tuesday June 2nd Begins with fine weather and light winds from the Northward laying by the whale, the land plain in sight 100 miles distant. After dinner resumed cutting in the whale, finished at 4.40 A. M. and cleared away the head, braced forward, steering N. E. by E. middle part started the works, the weather clear and wind light from the Northward, steering E. latter part fine weather and light winds from N. N. E. heading E. three ships in sight, doing nothing also two right whales going quick to windward did not lower, the watch employed in boiling, in half an hour lowered the larboard and waist boats, but being unable to get near the whales they returned to the ship, saw more whales, lowered the same boats again with no better success, the whales going to windward, in fact nearly all the whales we have seen since we have been on the ground having been going from E. to N. E. and there must be a jolly company of them in there somewhere

Lat. by Obs. 58 ° 27 N.
Long. " Chron. 142 . 10 W.

Coast of America

1857

Wednesday June 3rd Begins with good weather and moderate winds from N.E. heading N. N. W. the watch employed in boiling, at 3 P. M. raised right whaley, lowered the larboard and weist boats, just as the larboard boat was going on of the whaley, rorqual up his head and saw him when they both started to windward, and the boats were called on board, two ships in sight At 7. 30 P. M. took in sail for the night and were ship heading S. S. E. middle part. wind breze up from the Eastward with cloudy weather and fog, the watch employed at the work. At 4 A. M. was ship again heading N. E. the wind heading to E. S. E. at 6 set fore and mizen topsails with double reefed mizentopsail, also saw several right whales about ½ a mile off too foggy to lower, remainder of the day wind moderate from the same quarter, the ship heading N. E. the watch employed as previously

Lat. by Obs. 58 ,, 36 N.
Long. ,, Chron. 142 ,, 37 W.

Thursday June 4th Begins with cloudy weather and light winds from S. E. were ship heading S. S. W. the watch at the work. two ships in sight, one of them cutting, saw another ship boiling, at 7 P. M. took in sail at 9 a French ship passed us, middle part cloudy weather and moderate winds from the Eastward heading S. S. E. latter part cloudy weather and a gale of wind with very heavy squalls from E. N. E. heading S. E. the ship under close reefed mizentopsail foretopmast staysail and main spencer, the watch still employed at the work. our whale making us about 160 barrels

Lat. by Acct. 58 ,, 15 N.
Long. ,, Do 143 ,, 15 W.

Cruising on the North West

1857

Friday June 5th Begins with a gale of wind and a rain storm from E. N. E. with a heavy sea running, the ship laying to under short sail, heading S. E. cooled down the work. At 2 P. M. the squalls begin to abate in force, middle part cloudy weather and strong winds from E. N. E. the ship heading S. E. latter part wind moderate from the Eastward and weather cloudy, the sea running down quite fast, all hands busily employed in stowing down in the main hatchway, saw a right whale close to the ship, set fore sail and double reefed maintopsail, and put the boats in readiness to lower, when the whale saw the ship and started to windward

Lat. by Obs 58 ° 29 N.
Long. " Chron. 143 ° 35 W.

Saturday June 6th Begins with hazy weather and moderate winds from the Eastward, heading S. S. E. all hands busily employed in stowing down oil in the main hatchway, at 7 P. M. finished stowing for the day, middle part cloudy weather and moderate winds from E. N. E. were ship heading N. latter part good weather and moderate winds from the same quarter, made sail and were ship heading S. E. finished stowing down our oil including 80 barrels of sperm which we had between decks At 9 A. M. raised right whales, lowered the larboard waist and bow boats, at the second rising they came up under the steering oar of the larboard boat, which galleyed them and they were lost to us, going to windward quick, and the boats returned to the ship, one ship in sight doing nothing

Lat. by Obs 59 ° 08 N.
Long. " Chron 143 ° 32 W.

Coast of America

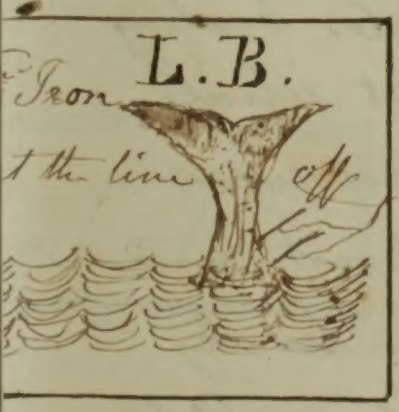
1857

Sunday June 7th Begins with fine weather and moderate winds from E. by N. heading N. by E. the watch employed in stowing off the main hatchway in the blubber room, and breaking out for provisions in after hold, middle part cloudy weather and moderate winds from E. N. E. wore ship heading S. E. latter part weather cloudy with a light rain storm and moderate winds from the same quarter, wore ship again heading N. at 11 A. M. tacked ship heading S. E. saw ship in sight and plenty of fin backs

Lat. by Obs 58 " 39 N.
Long. " chron 143 " 6 W.

Monday June 8th " Begins with cloudy weather and fresh breezes from E. N. E. heading S. E. one ship in sight, saw three right whales, the other ship whaling, did not lower, at sunset took in sail, middle part cloudy weather and fresh breezes from E. N. E. heading S. E. latter part strong breezes from the same quarter and weather cloudy, spoke the Rambler of New Bedford two whales this season, saw two right whales lowered the larboard and waist boats; the Rambler also lowered two boats, the larboard boat went on, and the boatsteerer put two irons in him, but in darting the second iron the iron cut the line off and we lost the whale, he going to windward, and the weather too rugged to follow him, the watch employed in scraping bone. the wind freshening, took in foresail, fore and aft sail to reef

Rambler



Lat. by Obs. 58 " 20 N.
Long. " Acct 143 " — W.

Cruising on the North West

1857

Dahmaroo

Tuesday June 9th Begins with cloudy weather and a gale of wind from N. E. heading N. N. W. the ship under easy sail, the watch scraping bone, the Rambler in company with us at 4 P. M. wore ship heading S. E. middle part fog and rain, wind moderating from E. S. E. heading N. E. latter part the weather clear up partially and wind light from the same quarter, wore ship heading S. two ships in sight, one of them boiling, spoke her and found it to be the Dahmaroo 4 whales this season

Lat. by Obs. 58 ° 22 N.
Long. ° Chron 143 ° 30 W.

Wednesday June 10th Begins with good weather and fresh breeze from E. S. heading S. at 2 P. M. tacked ship steering N. N. W. middle and latter part fresh breeze from E. N. E. with good weather and fog equally alternately, beating to windward, tack and tack, as it is as much as we can do, to keep on her with a good breeze and all sail set, and the whales on to the Eastward of us

Lat. by Obs. 58 ° 50 N.
Long. ° Chron 142 ° 54 W.

Thursday June 11th Begins with good weather and fresh breeze from E. N. E. beating to windward, at 3 P. M. raised a right whale lowered all the boats, but found it impossible to strike him, he kept dodging about and so and was surrounded with fin backs coming up sometimes side and side. At 7 P. M. the boats returned to the ship and were hoisted up for the night, middle part cloudy weather with fog and rain and strong breeze from N. E. steering E. S. E.

Coast of America

1857

latter part good weather and half a gale of wind from E. N. E. wore ship and double reefed the topsails steering N.

Lat. by Obs 59 .. 32 N.
Long. .. Chron 142 .. 37 W.

Friday June 12th Begins with good weather and moderate winds from N. E. made all sail heading N. by W. at 4 P. M. wore ship heading E. by S. the land about 30 miles distant the tops of the mountains still covered with snow. At 4 P. M. tacked ship heading S. E. by E. middle and latter parts, clear weather and cloudy with fog equally alternately, and fresh breze from N. E. to E. N. E. heading S. E. and E. S. E. at 9 A. M. took in flying gib and main topgallant sail, plenty of fin backs in sight all these 24 hours

Lat. by Obs 58 .. 04 N.
Long. .. Chron 141 .. 50 W.

Wednesday June 13th Begins with fog and rain and fresh breze from E. N. E. heading S. E., at 3 P. M. saw two right whales fast going quick to the S. E. at 4 P. M. clear up and the wind light from E. S. E. heading S. saw two Sulfy, at 6 P. M. saw another right whale on our lee beam. did not see him again, middle part good weather and moderate winds from E. S. E. beating to windward latter part good weather and moderate wind from E. S. E. the ship heading N. E. spoke the Isham Howland, nothing since we saw her last

I. H.

Lat. by Obs 58 .. 31 N.
Long. .. Chron 140 .. 12 W.

1857

Cruising on the North West

Sunday June 14th Begins with good weather and moderate winds from E.S.E. heading N.E. the John Howland in company with us, saw another ship in sight, saw a right whale lowered, the larboard, waist and bow boats, by the waist boat way going on, the whale rounded up and went down, when the boat steered darted, but way too far off to hit him, the boats were then called on board, in half an hour they lowered again for the same whale he being quite still, they were soon called on board again, at 4 P. M. raised another whale lowered again, the larboard and waist boats, there were two whales, but they were going too quick for the boats, and in an hour they returned to the ship. At 7 P. M. saw whales again lowered all the boats, at 9 P. M. they returned, being unable to get on them, middle part good weather and light winds from E.S.E. heading N.E latter part wind and weather the same, the standing in toward the land plain in sight saw a right whale going quick to windward, three sails in sight, one of them a bark with her boats down

Lat. by Obs 38 ° 41 N.
Long. " Chron 139 ° 53 W.

Monday June 15th Begins with fine weather and moderate winds from N.N.E. heading E. and E. by S. middle part good weather and moderate winds from the Northward heading E.N.E. latter part good weather and fresh breezes from the same quarter, saw a French ship laying by a whale, also saw right whales, at 5 A. M. lowered larboard waist and bow boats, both whales came up under the bow boat, the boat steerer did not

1857

dant, they being too deep under water, and seeing the boat they started to windward. At 3 A. M. cloudy up with slight rain and the wind freshening from N. E. took in mizen topgallant sail and flying jib heading E. S. E. At 9 A. M. saw right whales again, lowered all the boats, the bow boat struck, in a short time the mate struck who killed him

Lat. by Obs 58.. 17 N.
Long. .. Acct 139 .. 15 W.

Tuesday June 16th Begins with good weather and moderate winds from the Northward one of the boats pulling towards the ship, the other three by the whale, when the boat came it was ascertained the whale was sinking, a large line was then carried out to the 2nd mate and made fast to his line, which was brought to the ship, taken to the windlass and through the cutting blocks, they fully having been unrove, and we commenced heaving at 4 P. M. a wake was set by one of the boats holding on to the whale, when it was ascertained, the 3rd mate was capsized with his boats crew, being tripped by a sea, whilst holding on heavy, the 2nd mate was then sent to his assistance, when they were brought on board also his boat and line, At 6 P. M. we had the mate alongside with his line, when we commenced heaving in all three lines, the whale being about 200 fathoms under water, At 10 P. M. when he was about 20 fathoms from the surface, all three lines parted, and down he went to the bottom with five irons in him, where we hope he will lie until the year 1900. This was a severe stroke for us, after having worked and toiled for the last 10 hours incessantly, At 11 P. M. boats crew watches were set for the night, the weather cloudy and thick. At 4 A. M. all hands were called, the

Cruising on the North West

1857

rain setting in with fog and moderate winds from S. S. E. At 9 A. M. raised a right whale, lowered larboard, waist and bow boats, at 10 A. M. called the boats to the ship, and sent them for another whale it however amounted to nothing and the boats were hoisted up, the wind freshening took in flying gib and maintopgallant sail

Lat. by Obs. 58 ° 18 N.
Long. " Chron. 140 " W.

Wednesday June 17th Begins with pasing cloudy and fresh breezy from the Eastward, heading N. N. E. at 1 ° 30 P. M. tacked ship heading S. S. E. at 5 P. M. tacked again heading N. N. E. middle part cloudy weather and fresh breezy from the Eastward took in the courses, and double reefed the topsails, latter part cloudy weather and occasional rain squally with fresh breezes from the same quarter, heading N. N. E.

Lat. by Obs. 58 ° 52 N.
Long. " Chron 139 ° 23 W.

Thursday June 18th Begins with a rain storm and moderate windy from the Eastward wore ship heading S. E, middle part calm and cloudy, latter part clear up a little and a light air springs up from the Westward made all sail steering E. S. E. at 9 A. M. saw a large sulphur bottom whale, about a mile and an half off, apparently a sick whale, lowered the larboard and waist boats but was unable to get on him, and in an hour time they returned to the ship, the land plain in sight still covered with snow

Lat. by Obs 58 ° 30 N.
Long. " Chron. 139 ° 48 W.

Coast of America

1857

Wm. H. *

Emerald

Friday June 19th Begin with hazy weather and very light winds from N. W. steering S. S. E. one ship in sight, standing to the Southward At 5 P. M. saw two right whaly going quick to windward, did not lower for them, 5 ships in sight spoke the Emerald of Sagharbor 6 M barrels this season, also saw the * Charly Henry nothing and the John Howland one whale this season, middle part fog and rain with moderate winds from N. N. W. keeping most of the time with head yards aback, at ½ past 6 A. M. light up, saw a right whale, lowered larboard, waist and bow boats, the whale going to leeward, with a light breze on. from E. S. E. At 11 A. M. raised another whale lowered the same boats

Lat. by Obs.	57 ° 58 N.
Long. " Chron.	140 ° 22 W.

Saturday June 20th Begin with fine weather and light winds from E. S. E. the boats manoovring about the whale, he however finally sank one of the boats and started off, saw another whale ahead about a mile off, lowered the starboard boat and sent it with the other boats after him After a short time the waist boat went on and as they were nearly wood and blackskin, the whale saw the boat and threw his body off, the boatsteerer darted and nearly pricked him, driving off the whale, the boat it is true did not ground on the whale, but was sufficiently near to have fastened to him solid. The boats were then called on board and hoisted up, two ships in sight, one of them with her boats fast, but believe she afterwards lost her whale. the weather, clear, warm and pleasant and the wind light from E. S. E. the ship heading S. the other ships standing along in the same

Cruising on the North West

1857

At 4 P. M. raised two right whales, lowered all the boats and started for them, but the wind dying away to a calm, it was so still that they could hear the least noise and could not get on them, they however succeeded in galleying them, and at 6. P. M. came on board, and were hoisted up. At 8 P. M. saw another right whale perfectly still he was in sight over an hour, but it being so late did not lower, middle part cloudy weather and light airs from the Southward heading W. latter part cloudy with strong winds from the Southward heading E. by S. saw a right whale going very quick to leeward leeward, did not lower for him

Lat. by Obs. 57 ° 35' N.
Long. " Chron. 140 ° 21 W.

Sunday June 21st Begins with fine weather, the wind moderating a little from the Southward, saw a right whale took dinner, then lowered, the larboard waist and bow boats, the whale however started to run, and must have either heard something or seen the ships. In about an hour they returned to the ship, and were hoisted up, when we stood on heading E. by S. middle part cloudy weather and light winds from S. S. E. heading S. W. at 3 P. M. were ship heading E. S. E. the wind heading to the Southward, latter part cloudy weather and light winds from the same quarter, saw a right whale, three ships in sight, lowered larboard waist and bow boats, as the waist boat got within dart, the whale saw the boat and settled, in an hour afterwards the larboard and waist boats came near going

1857

on, when he saw them and started off. the boats
was then called to the ship

Lat. by Acct. 57 ° 00 N.
Long. " D° 140 ° 50 W.

Monday June 22nd Begins with fog and
rain and moderate winds from the Southward
the ship heading W. S. W. middle part. fog
and rain with light winds from the Eastward
steering W. latter part cloudy - weather and
light winds from N. E. crose the same
the watch employed in drying bread

Lat. by Obs. 58 ° 14 N.
Long. " Chron 143 ° 22 W.

Tuesday June 23rd Begins with beautiful
weather and light winds from N. E. steering
W. N. W. with all sail set. the watch employed
in various duties about the ships rigging, neither
ships or whales in sight, in fact just now it is the
dullest kind of music, the season half gone, and
we but one whale, however it is always darkest
just before the day breaks, and we sincerely trust
it is near breaking with us, or it will break our
hearts. At 6 P. M. seen a right whale going to
the Westward lowered larboard and waist boats
the larboard boat went within almost striking
distance, when the whale either heard his
way, or saw him cutting out the corner of his
fluke and settling instantly, when he came
up again he was 1/2 a mile to windward
of the boats, "going eye out" the boats were
then called to the ship and hoisted up
Middle part cloudy weather and light winds
from the Eastward steering W. by S. latter part
cloudy and light winds from S. E. crose
the same, seen plenty of fin back, humpe

Cruising on the North West

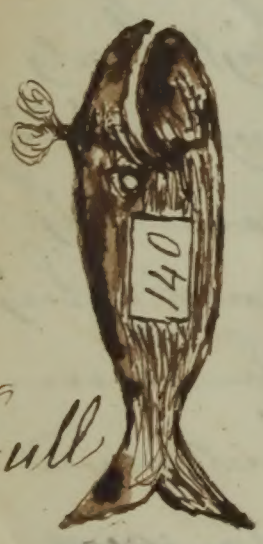
1857

backy and sulphur bottoms, the watch busily employed at ship duty

Lat. by Obs. 58 " 52 N.
Long. " Chron 145 " 43 W.

Wednesday June 24th Begins with pentically cloudy wather, and occasional fog equally, with light winds from E.S.E. steering W. N. W. to day bent a new main stayseil, plenty of finbacks and humpbacks still in sight. at 3 P. M. raised Rose or Middletons Island at 8 P. M. it bore N. E. by N. by compass about 10 miles distant, middle part cloudy wather with fog equally from E. S. E. hauled aback the mainstaysail heading N.E. at 4. 30 A. M. saiyed two right whale called all hands, and lowered larboard waist and bow boats, the 4th mate steering the 2nd mate, the whale started very quick to leward, the boats following with sails set and a good breeze from E.S.E. in two hours time, they fairly runed the whale down, and the larboard boat fastened to one of them (the bull) the starboard boat then went down. The whale was killed by the 3rd mate, at 9 A.M. we had him alongside, when the whale began to sink, several irons were thrown into him and the line made fast, until we succeeded in getting the fluke rope securely on him, when all hands went to breakfast it was a narrow squeak about saving him. At 10. A. M. commenced cutting the weather cloudy and wind light from E.S.E the main land in sight

L.B.



Bull

Lat. by Obs. 59 " 31 N.
Long. " Acct 147 " 20 W.

Coast of America

1857

Thursday June 25th Begins with cloudy weather and moderate winds from the Eastward all hands busily employed in cutting, at 1 P. M. the chocen percent of the cutting fall parted after fixing it in five minutes another link parted and down the block and fall came, luckily no one way injured either time, which is certainly to be wondered at, as in cutting them are generally so many employed in the waist. At 2 P. M. took dinner, then wore ship and kept her off S. S. W. had every thing in order, and tried it again, and found that she cut much easier, not slatting and jerking half so much, finished cutting at 9. P. M. double reefed the topsails, when all hands went to supper, at 10 P. M. the watch was set, headed by the boatsteerer, middle part cloudy weather and moderate winds from E. N. E. heading S. E. latter part cloudy weather with fog squally from N. E. heading E. S. E. cleared away the head and started the work, about 7 A. M. commenced to rain and continued the remainder of the day

Lat. by Alt 58° 30 N.
Long. " D° 146 " 30 W

Friday June 26th Begins with a rain storm and moderate winds from N. E. the ship under double reefed topsails heading N. by W. the watch employed in boiling. at 4 P. M. lights up, saw 2 right whales, going quick to windward, did not lower at 7 P. M. wore ship heading S. E. middle part cloudy weather with fog and rain hauled aback the maintopsail and let her lay. At 5 A. M. braced forward and wore ship heading N. N. W. the weather cloudy with fog squally, the watch boiling At 10 A. M. the fog lifts up and the weather

Cruising on the North West

1857

Chiswells Islands bearing S. Obj't 20 miles

clear up some, saw a right whale, one point on the lee bow about a mile off, did not lower, he finally proving to be a humpback

Lat. by Double Alt. 58 ° 43 N.
Long. " Chron. 147 " W.

Saturday June 27th Begins with thick foggy weather and moderate windy from N.N.E heading N.W. the watch employed in boiling at 2. P.M. the fog lights up, and the weather clear up, saw the land directly ahead about 35 miles distant, being Montague Island saw a gam of humpbacks, middle part fine weather and light winds from the Westward steering S. latter part clear and pleasant, the wind light from S.W. steering S.S.E. the watch employed in boiling, neither ship or whales of any description in sight this morning, the season is rapidly advancing and as yet we have done nothing comparatively speaking, and our prospects look very gloomy

Lat. by Obs 58 ° 48 N.
Long. " Chron. 148 ° 22 W.

Sunday June 28th Begins with clear pleasant and warm weather, with light winds from S.W. heading S.S.E. the watch employed in boiling, fin backs and humpbacks in sight, but nothing that looks like a right whale. At 7 P.M. set the watch for the night, with the best weather we have had since we have been on the ground, in half an hour raised a right whale, lowered larboard, waist and bow boats, and after chasing an hour gave it up and returned to the ship Middle part fine weather and light winds from S.W. were ship heading W.N.W. the

1857

watch employed in boiling, cooled down before breakfast, latter part, fine weather and moderate winds from S.W. heading W. N.W. a few fin backs in sight, at 9 A.M. the wind hauled to the Southward, the land plain in sight, about 40 miles distant and a thick fog set in, hauled aback the fore topsail and were ship, heading off shore At 10 clear up, were ship again, braced forward and stood on heading W. S.W.

Lat. by Obs 58 . 35 N.
Long. " Chron 149 " 50 W.

Monday June 29th Begins with cloudy weather and moderate winds from the Southward heading W.S.W. At 2 P.M. set in thick and foggy, tacked ship heading E.S.E. in half an hour the fog lifts up, saw a humpback within a quarter of a mile of the ship middle part cloudy weather and moderate winds from the Southward heading E.S.E. at 3 P.M. all hands was called, and commenced breaking out in the main hatch, preparatory to stowing down, latter part cloudy weather and light winds from S.E. heading N.E. all hands busily employed in stowing down oil. At 10 A.M. the fog lifts up and the sun come out once more, several fin backs in sight the ship heading N.E. the wind light from E.S.E. a sail in sight heading towards us

Lat. by Alt 58 . 20 N.
Long. " Do 147 " 21 W.

Tuesday June 30th Begins with cloudy rainy weather, and light winds from S.E. heading N.E. the watches employed in stowing down in the main hatch way. At 2 P.M. spoke the French Ship Elizabeth Jane a sail

36

1857

Cruising on the North West

of Havre, one whale this season, one ship heading S. S. W. pinging steering down at 7. P. M. Middle part cloudy weather with fog and light winds from E. S. E. heading S. latter part weather the same, wind E. S. E. the ship heading S. the watch employed in scraping bone, at 11 A. M. pinging and weather cloudy

Lat. by Acct 57 ° 30 N.
Long. " Do " 148 " 21 W.

Wednesday July 1st Begins with cloudy weather and light airs from S. W. one ship heading S. S. E. the watch employed in breaking out for provision, middle part cloudy weather with fog and light winds from S. W. heading S. S. E. latter part cloudy with a good horizon and wind moderate from S. S. W. heading S. E.

Lat. by Obs. 56 ° 31 N.
Long. " Chron 147 ° 56 W.

Thursday July 2nd Begins with fog and and fresh breeze from S. S. E. the ship heading E. under urays and topsails, at 2 P. M. the fog lifts up and the sun comes out again set flying gib and main topgallant sail middle part fresh breeze from E. S. E. and a rain storm, one ship heading S. latter still cloudy with rain from the Eastward the ship heading S. S. E. at 10 A. M. the wind hauls to the Westward, the weather clears up and the wind freshens, took in flying gib and main topgallant sail, also double reefed the mizen topsail

Lat. by Obs 55 ° 31 N.
Long. " Chron 146 ° 28 W.

Coast of America

1857

Friday July 3rd Begins with good weather and fresh breezes from the Westward, the ship by the wind heading S.S.W. under courses and topsails, nothing in sight. at 5 P.M. the wind hauls to S.W. by S. wore ship heading W. by N. middle part cloudy weather and fresh breezes from the same quarter, the ship heading the same latter part, good weather and fresh breezes from S. by W. heading W. by S. the wind hauling at 7 P.M. Ship running hauled up some of the starboard chain to make pennants for our cutting blocks, being unwilling to trust the others any longer

Lat. by Obs 56 ° 04 N.
Long. ° Chron. 148 ° 45 W.

Saturday July 4th Begins with cloudy weather and moderate winds from S. by W. the ship heading W. by S. the blacksmith busily occupied in fitting the new cutting pennants, At 6 P.M. wind hauls to E.S.E. and blows fresh with rain, took in the light sails and double reefed the topsails heading S. middle part strong winds and a rain storm from N.E. steering S. latter part a moderate gale of wind and thick fog from N.W. took in the courses steering S.

Lat. by Acct 55 ° 10 N.
Long. ° D° 150 ° 30 W.

Sunday

Monday July 5th Begins with a moderate gale of wind from the Westward, the ship under easy sail heading S.S.W. At 3 P.M. the wind moderating a little and the fog lighting up, loaded the ships cannon, to celebrate our 4th even in a gale of wind, lest the day should pass by without giving our quota, towed smelting the head season of pendens, in which some 50 whaling

Cruising on the North West

of our countrymen, are now engaged, in our own dear native land. The broad expanse of ocean, and the war of elements, cannot deter us by from giving an expression to our feelings, on the hallowed natal day of our country; and here alone in our glory, we celebrate the day, with neither land or sail in view, nought but a lowering sky and a tempestuous ocean, met the vision in every direction, blended together in the dark and distant horizon, Middle part good weather and moderate winds from the Westward heading S. by W. latter part weather cloudy and fresh breezy, from the same quarter the ship heading S. by W. quite a rugged sea on

Lat. by Obs. 53 ° 40 N.
Long. " Chron. 151 ° 30 W.

Monday July 6th Begins with cloudy weather and light winds from S.W. by W. wore ship heading N.W. by W. and shook the reefs out of the topsail, middle part cloudy weather and fresh breezy from W.S.W. heading N.W. latter part weather still cloudy and wind more moderate from S.S.W. the ship heading up W.

Lat. by Obs 54 ° 56 N.
Long. " Chron 152 ° 40 W.

Tuesday July 7th Begins fresh breezy from the Southward, and a rugged sea on the weather cloudy and hazy, the ship heading W. by S. At 4 P.M. took in the jib, spanker, main sail, and double reefed the topsails, with strong wind from the Southward, heading W.S.W. middle

1857

part strong gale and a rain storm from the same quarter, at 6 P. M. were ship heading S. E. latter part cloudy weather and strong gales from S. S. E. with a very rugged sea on, at 7 A. M. were ship again heading S. W. nothing in sight, neither ships or whales

Lat. by Acct 54 ° 40 . N.
Long. " Diff 153 ° — . W.

Wednesday July 8th Begins with fog, rain and a gale of wind from S. E. heading S. S. W. At 4 P. M. close reefed the topsails, the wind increasing at 6 P. M. were ship heading E. by S. middle part a gale of wind with fog and rain from the Southward, the ship heading E. S. E. latter part, fog and rain still continues, the wind moderating a little, and the sea becoming more regular, set the foresail and shook a reef out of the maintopsail. At 9 A. M. were ship heading W. S. W. the rain ceasing and the fog lighting up

Lat. by Obs 54 ° 55 N.
Long. " Chron Acct. 153 ° 10 W.

Thursday July 9th Begins with cloudy weather and moderate winds from S. S. W. heading W. set whole topsails, one reef in back, going as if life or death depended upon big speed, this however is more than we have seen for several days past At 6 P. M. tacked ship heading S. E. the wind still in the same quarter, middle part cloudy weather and light winds from S. W. heading S. S. E. latter part, the weather still cloudy and light airs from the same quarter were ship heading W. N. W. plenty of humpbacks in sight

Lat. by Acct 54 ° 30 N.
Long. " Diff 153 ° — W.

40

1857

Cruising on the North West.

Friday July 10th. Begin with cloudy weather and light winds from S. W. wore ship heading W. N. W. wore ship again at 1 P. M. heading S. E. by S. middle part cloudy weather and fresh breezes from the same quarter at 12 midnight the wind hauls to S. E. wore ship head steering S. W. by S. at 5 A. M. the rain sets in, latter part cloudy weather, and strong winds from the same quarter, conys the same, took in the light sails. At 9 A. M. the wind increasing with fog and rain, double reefed the topsails and luffed to the wind, heading S. by W.

Lat. by Acct 54 ... N.
Long. " Do. 165 .. 15 W.

Saturday July 11th. Begin with strong winds, rain and fog from S. E. steering S. W. by S. under double reefed topsails and conys. At 7 P. M. still blowing on with fog and rain, took in the gib and conys and close reefed the topsails, then wore ship heading E. S. E. middle part a gale of wind and a rain storm from the Southwest latter part nearly calm with fog, at 6 A. M. wore ship heading S. W. by S. and made sail, the wind very light from S. E. toward meridian blows fresh again, took in the light sails

Lat. by Double Alts. 53 .. 54 N.
Long. " Chron 154 .. 15 W

Sunday July 12th. Begin with fog and and fresh breezes from S. S. W. heading W. at 1 P. M. the fog lights up and the sun comes out once more, at 6 P. M. wore ship

1857

heading S. S. E. middle part cloudy weather and fresh gales from S. W. double reefed the topsails, heading S. latter part fine weather and light winds from S. S. W. made all sail heading S. S. E. took the spare boat in, and placed on head, so that we now having only four boats, also took the cutting stage apart, and triced up the outer part of it outside the bulwarks

Lat. by Acct 53 ° 10 N.
Long. " D. 154 ° 56 W.

Monday July 13th. Begins with strong winds fog and rain from W. S. W. double reefed fore and mizen topsails, and took in the light sails, the ship heading S. saw a whale turn fluke and believe it was a right whale did not see him again owing to the fog. Middle part a gale of wind and cloudy weather from the Westward heading S. by W. double reefed the main topsail and took in the courses latter part cloudy weather and moderate winds from S. W. were ship heading W. N. W. set the foresail, the watch employed in spreading the bows of the last head, for the purpose of drying it

Lat. by Double Alty. 52 ° 25 N.
Long. " Chron 154 ° 16 W.

Tuesday July 14th. Begins with cloudy weather and strong winds from S. W. heading W. N. W. under courses and double reefed topsails at 3.30 P. M. were ship heading S. by W. the wind heading to the Westward, middle part cloudy weather and fresh breezy from the Westward heading S. S. W. latter part the weather partially cloudy, and the wind more moderate from W. by S.

Cruising on the North West

1857

heading S. by W. Struck the rags out of the topsails and set the gib and spanker, at 10 A. M. saw ship heading N. N. W.

Lat. by Obs. 51 ° 44 N.
Long. " Chron. 154 ° 49 W.

Wednesday July 15th Begins with good weather and moderate winds from W. S. W. heading N. W. the watch employed in drying bow, to day saw a new maintopsail halyards middle part calm and foggy, latter part cloudy weather and light airs from E. N. E. heading W. S. W. the watch employed in taking out one of the pots, which is broke to ay to be properly watchlips, and replacing it with another, also set the main royal

Lat. by Acct 52. 15 N.
Long. " D= 156 ° 30 W.

Thursday July 16th Begins with cloudy weather and light winds from the Eastward steering W. by S. the watch still employed in setting a new pot in the room, during the afternoon saw quite a number of fin back, and sulphur bottoms, middle part calm and cloudy, latter part fine weather and light winds from W. N. W. heading S. W. finished the work, so that we are all ready for a whale provided we ever see another

Lat. by Obs 51 ° 58 N.
Long. " Chron 158 ° — W.

Friday July 17th Begins with good weather and light winds from W. N. W heading S. W. by W. middle part cloudy weather and light winds from the Westward saw ship heading N. N. W. latter part

1857

cloudy weather and light winds from the same quarter, the ship heading the same at 8 A. M. the wind hauled to W. S. W and the ship comes up to N. W.

Lat. by Acct 52.. 20 N.
Long. " D^e 159.. 45 W.

Saturday July 18th Begins with cloudy weather and moderate winds from W. S. W. the ship heading N. W. middle part cloudy weather and light winds from the same quarter, at 9 30 P. M. wore ship heading S. at 4 A. M. wore ship steering W. by S. the wind heading to the Southward, latter part the weather still cloudy, wind and course the same

Lat. by Double Alt 52.. 35 N.
Long.. Chron 161 .. 4 W.

Sunday July 19th Begins with good weather and moderate winds from the Southward steering W. by S. at 4 P. M. the wind hauled to the Eastward, squared the yards heading W. by N. ½ N. latter part foggy with light winds from the same quarter course N. by W. W by N. ½ N. latter part the fog still continues and the wind very light from the same quarter, course the same

Lat by Ob. 53.. 12 N.
Long.. Chron. 162.. 35 W.

Monday July 20th Begins with good weather and light winds from the Westward the ship heading N. N. W. plenty of fin backs and sulphur bottoms in sight, but no right whales, also saw immense quantities of birds, following the whales, for the purpose of obtaining

Cruising on the North West

1857

the seed, which they stirred up in coming to the surface, at 8 P. M. saw the land on both bows, being very high and mountainous the snow still adhering to the sides, at 9 P. M. the fog lifting up saw the top of a large volcano belching forth large quantity of smoke, it proved to be an active volcano on the S. W. end of the island of Oumnak being 5021 feet above the level of the sea middle part cloudy weather and light winds from W. S. W. heading N. W. in the middle watch tacked ship heading to the Southward, at daylight tacked again and stood in toward the land, latter part cloudy weather and light winds from W. S. W. heading N. W. got up the chains, and shackled them to the anchor stocks, and got every thing in readiness for nearing the land toward meridian the wind hauled to S. W. and a thick fog set in

Lat. by Acct 54 ° 00 N
Long. " D° 163 ° 30 W

Tuesday July 21st Begins with a thick fog and light winds from S. W. heading W. N. W. toward the passage to the Sea of Kamtschatka called the Oumagak Pass. At 2 P. M. the fog coming in so thick that we could not see over a ships length, hauled aback the main yard and let her lay, the Captain then lowered the starboard boat and sounded finding bottom at 60 fathoms. At 4 P. M. wore ship and lay with maintopsail aback heading off shore, after supper the fog still very thick, threw over the fish line and caught a few mess of cod fish, altho the water was very deep

1857

being 60 fathoms. Middle part a thick fog and light airs from the Eastward, laying with maintopsail aback, heading to the Southward, at 6 A. M. the fog lights up a little, saw the land, but a short distance off to leeward of us, wore ship, and stood toward it, when as near as we could make out it proved to be the Island of Sagoslaloo to the Westward of Omnikan Pass, hauled close on the wind, but could not weather it, tacked ship within 5 miles of the land and commenced beating to windward, at 9 A. M. the fog setting in thick, tacked ship again and stood off shore, heading S. S. E. the wind very moderate from the Eastward

Lat. by Acct 53 ° 45 N.
Long. " Dº 165 " 5 W.

Wednesday July 22nd Begins with cloudy foggy weather and a rain storm from the Eastward the ship heading S. S. E. off shore, at 4 P. M. wore ship heading E. N. E. middle part fog and rain with light winds from the Southward heading off and on the land, at 8 P. M. the fog lighting up wore ship heading W. by N. the wind about S. S. W. the rain also easy. We find by our reckoning, also by observation at the time we saw the volcano, that our chronometer is now in error 80 miles and that she now requires an addition of 5 minutes and 20 seconds, having lost that amount since we first saw Rose Island on the 15th May last, being at the rate of 3 seconds and 3 tenths daily. At 9 A. M. kept her off W. N. W. at 10 raised the land on the lee bow kept off for it

Lat. by Obs 54 ° 20 N.
Long. " Obsn 164 ° 40 W.

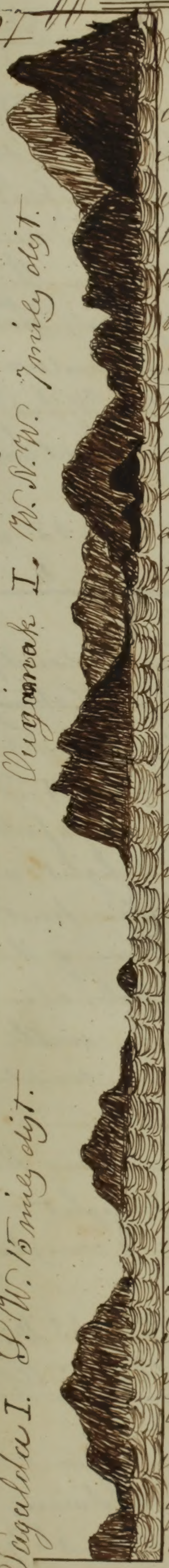
Off Oumikan Pass.

1857

Thursday July 23rd. Begins with cloudy
wather and fresh breezy from the Southward
heading N.W. luffed up to W. At 1 P.
M. had a fine view of the Volcano, and
the other mountain, about one third of
them above the clouds, covered with snow
the smoke issuing from the volcano, during
the afternoon the wind hauled to S.S.E.
luffed up to S.W. land in our lee bearing
about 5 miles distant, think we are near
the entrance of the Pass. At 4 P.M. wore
ship heading E. at 6 P.M. blowing very fresh
and the weather thick, took in the light
sails and double reefed the topsails, Middle
part strong gales from the Southward with
a thick fog, the ship beating to windward
Our situation way now very critical, a strong
wind with a heavy sea running directly
on a rocky lee shore, about 15 miles distant
and we must either hold our own, or be
dashed to pieces on the rocky, we could just
about hold our own, with what sail we
could carry, and should it come on to
blow any harder, and compel us to take
in more sail, to go ashore would be our
certain doom, Fortunately however for us
the wind did not increase, and we kept
putting her to it through the night, and
the current no doubt assisting us, the morning
found us over 20 miles off shore, and we
began to breathe easier, latter part the weather
lights up and the wind more moderate
from S.S.W. heading S.E. by E. the wind still
moderating. at 10 A.M. shook a reef out of
the topsails

Lat. by Obs 53 ° 50 N.
Long. " Chron 163 ° 38 W.

Off the Island of Oumnikan


Oumnak I. W.S.W. 15 miles dist.
Oumnak I. W.S.W. 15 miles dist.
Southern entrance to Oumnak & Oumnak I.
Oumnak I.
Oumnak I.

In the Straits of Ounimak

1857

hoisted, at 4 P. M. raised the small high rock at the eastern extremity of Akoutan Island At 6 P. M brought up fresh from S. W. heading W. N. W. took in the light sails, middle part strong gales and heavy squalls of wind and rain from S. W. heading W. by N. ½ N. took in the jib, conyes and double reefed the topsails, latter part, the weather cloudy, and wind moderate from S. S. W. set the fore sail, heading W. ½ N. at 11 A. M. squared the yards and kept her off N. N. E.

Lat. by Acct 55 " 05 N.
Long. " D° 166 " 4 W

Sunday July 26th Begins with cloudy weather and light winds from S. S. W, steering N. N. E. under double reefed topsails, unshackled the starboard chain and put it below, at 7 P. M. sounded and found bottom at 70 fathoms middle part cloudy weather and light airs from S. S. W. steering N. N. E. latter part fine weather and calm, lowered one of the boats, and caught a mess of codfish, also caught some from on board ship, with the lead line, having attached a couple of hooks to it, sounded again and found bottom at 60 fathoms, about meridian the boat returned to the ship having caught 32 fine cod, on board the ship we caught 11 making 43

Lat. by Obs. 55 " 43 N.
Long. " Chron 164 " 55 W.

Monday July 27th Begins with good weather and light winds from N. W. steering N. E. by E. saw one fin back, close to the ship

1857

it is just thirty days to day since we saw the spout of a right whale, and the very heart of the season, at 8 P. M. took in the light sails middle part strong breezy and a rainy storm from N. N. W., heading W. and W. by S. latter part the weather cloudy and fresh breezy from the same quarter, course W. S. W.

Lat. by Double Alty 55 ,, 53 N.
Long. ,, Chron. 166 ,, 48 W

Tuesday July 28th Begins with good weather and moderate winds from N. W. by W. heading S. W. by W. at 8 P. M. wore ship heading N. N. W. the wind moderate from the W. latter middle part cloudy weather and moderate winds from W. S. W. steering N. W. by N. latter part, wind weather and course the same, the watch employed in breaking out between decks, and stowing things in good shape, in case we should fall in with whales

Lat. by Obs. 56 ,, 5 N.
Long. ,, Chron 167 ,, 10 W.

Wednesday July 29th Begins with good weather and moderate winds from W. by S. heading N. W. by N. the watch employed as on the previous day, at 7 P. M. tacked ship heading S. by W. middle part cloudy weather with occasional fog squalls and fresh breezy from W. by S. heading S. by W. latter part the weather still the same. the ship heading from S. to S. S. W. to day finished breaking out for stowing and heavy. towards midnight the weather lights up

Lat. by Obs 55 ,, 52 N.
Long. ,, Chron 168 ,, 9 W.

Cruising in Bherings. Sea

1857

Thursday July 30th Begin with good weather and moderate winds from W.S.W heading S. the watch employed in fixing a new maintopsail, the cooper in setting up shocks, middle part thick fog and light winds from W. by S. laying with fore topsail aback, latter part the fog still continues, seen several humpbacks near the ship, lowered the larboard boat but could not get on, also sounded, with the hand line but could not find bottom, at 9 A. M. the wind heard to S.S.W. braced forward the fore yard and stood along heading W. by N.

Lat. by Double Alt 55°.30 N
Long. " Chron 168°.28 W

Friday July 31st Begin with foggy weather and moderate winds from S.W. heading W. and W. by N. the cooper busy at big shocks, at 8 P. M. took in the light sails, hauled up the courses and were ship heading S. by E. middle part fresh breezes and a thick fog from W.S.W. heading S. and S. by E. at 2 A. M. were ship heading W.N.W. latter part wind and weather the same at 5 A. M. were ship heading S.

Lat. by Acct. 55°. 13 N.
Long. " Do. 169°. 40 34 W.

Saturday Aug 1st Begin with a thick fog and moderate winds from W.S.W. were ship heading N.W. at 5 P. M. the fog light, up saw several whales, were ship heading to the Southward, they prove however to be nothing but humpbacks, middle part, clear, pleasant weather, and moderat

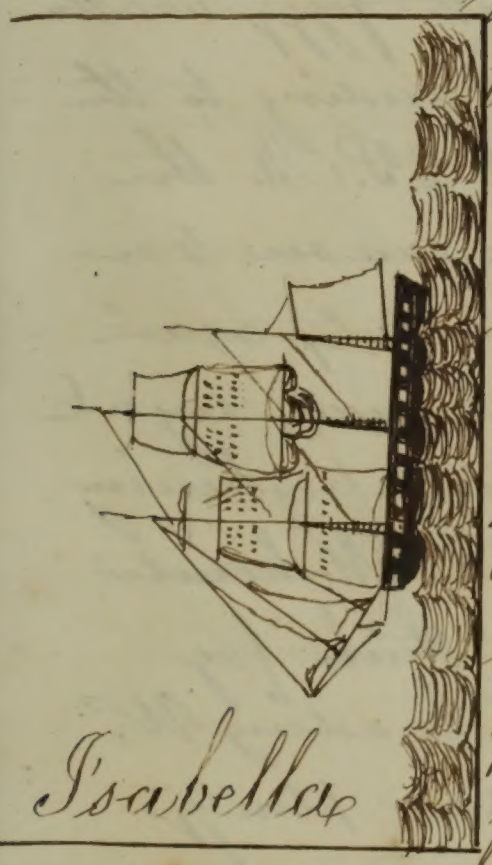
Cruising in Bherings Sea

1857

winds, from W. S. W. heading S. and S. by E. at midnight were ship heading N. W. latter part fine weather and moderate winds from the same quarter, the ship heading N. W. one man sick, (the cook) confined to his berth with a severe attack of rheumatism, the cooper busy at his stocks, the blacksmith, on a stage over the stern, engaged in fastening hooks to the dead lights, in the place of lanyards plenty of fine backs in sight

Lat. by Obs. 55 .. 52. N.
Long. .. Chron 169 .. 45. W.

Sunday Aug. 2nd. Begins with clear pleasant weather, and light winds from W. by S. heading N. W. by W. with all sail set that would draw to advantage, at 5 P. M. a thick fog were ship heading S. at 7 P. M. seige a bark on our weather quarter spoke her when she proved to be the Isabella of New Bedford two whaley thy season, middle part a thick fog and moderate winds from S. W. heading S. S. E. under whole topsails latter part the fog still continuing wind light from W. by S. heading S. by W. saw the bark four points on our lee bow, about ½ a mile off, standing along as we were, at 9 A. M. light up a little, set the convoy, at 11 thuty in thick again hauled up the convoy, caught a porpoise



Isabella

Lat. by Acct 55 .. 40 N.
Long. .. D.. 170 .. 00 W.

Monday Aug 3rd Begins with a thick fog and light winds from W. S. W. heading S. under whole topsails at 2 P. M. tacked ship heading N. W and N. W. by N.

1857

Cruising in Bherings Sea

At 4 P. M. the wind hauls to W. S. W. and the fog clears up, the ship heading N. W. ½ W. lowered a boat and the first and second mates went ducking in an hour a two they returned with six ducks, and one fur seal, middle part foggy weather and light winds from W. S. W. laying with maintopsail aback, heading N. W. latter part the fog still continues, wind light from S. S. W. braced forward the main yard, heading W. this morning sounded, but could not find bottom

Lat. by Acct 56 " N.
Long. " Dif 171 " 4 W.

Tuesday Aug 4th Begins with foggy weather and light winds from S. S. W. standing to the Westward with all sail set, at 2 P. M. the fog lights up a little, so that we can see 4 or five miles, the cook to clean on duty again at 6 P. M. took in flying gib, main royal and topgallant sails, the wind freshening and the fog very dense, at 8 P. M. heaved up the cosing, middle part a thick fog and light winds from S. S. W. heading W. latter part the fog lights up saw plenty of humpbacks, at 9 P. M. lowered a boat and sounded with 125 fathoms of line, but could not find bottom, at 9 P. M. squared in the yards and kept her off N. W. towards meridian clears up beautifully, at 11 P. M. kept her off N. N. W. great number of black bright around the ship

Lat. by Obs 56 " 47 N.
Long. " Chron 172 " W.

Cruising in Behrings Sea

1857

Wednesday Aug 5th Begins with fair weather and fresh breezy from S.W. steering N. plenty of birds flying around, and the ground looking very lively, in fact we now have strong hopes of soon falling in with whales, and feel quite buoyant At 3 P.M. breezy up fresh from W.S.W. and a thick fog sets in, took in the light sails and hauled up to the wind heading S.W. middle part strong winds and thick fog, from W.S.W. heading N.W. hauled up the courses and double reefed the topsails, latter part the fog lifted up and wind more moderate, made sail again and kept her off N.W.E. by N.

Lat. by Acct 58 " 15 N.
Long. " Dº 171 " 50 W.

Thursday Aug 6th Begins with cloudy weather and moderate winds from W.S.W. heading N.E. by N. at 4 P.M. sets in foggy again, hauled up to the wind heading N.W. middle part a thick fog with moderate winds from W.S.W. beating to windward, three hours tacks, latter part the fog lifted up with a good horizon wind in the same quarter, steering S.E. by S. set the courses and mainstaysail, during the forenoon sounded and found bottom at 40 fathoms, remainder of the day occasional fog squalls

Lat. by Double Alts. 58 " 40 N.
Long. " Chron. 170 " 40 W.

Friday Aug 7th Begins with foggy weather occasionally clearing up a little, and light winds from W.S.W. heading S. at 5 P.M. wore ship, headed back the first part of the forenoon sounded, bottom was found at 52 fathoms the

52 54

1857

Cruising in Bherings Sea

foretopsail way braced forward and we stood on heading N. W. middle part a thick fog and light winds from W. S. W. beating leisurely to windward under whole topsails at 6 A. M. the wind hauls to S. S. E. the ship coming up to S. W. the fog still thick. After breakfast hauled aback the foretopsail and lowered a boat, when a party proceeded to fish, but the codfish either would not bite or there were none there to bite, in an hours time, the rain setting in drove them on board the mate however shot a fur seal from the ship and several hands braced up and stood on, at 11 A. M. wore ship heading S. S. E. the wind heading to S. W.

Lat. by Obs 57.. 56 N.
Long. " Chron 170. 53 W

Saturday Aug 8th Begins with cloudy weather and particalle foggy, the wind light from S. W. heading S. S. E. during the afternoon had quite decent weather for an hour or so, at 5 P. M. a thick fog again wore ship heading N. W. the wind in that same old quarter, W. S. W. middle part a thick fog and moderate winds from S. W. beating to windward, latter part, the fog still thick, and the wind from the same quarter, the ship heading W. sounded and found bottom at 60 fathoms

Lat. by Acct 57.. 40 N
Long. " Do 172. 00 W.

Sunday Aug 9th Begins with cloudy weather and occasional rain from-

Cruising in Bherings Sea

1857

from S.S.W. at 2 P.M. wore ship heading S.E. at 4 P.M wore ship again heading W. at 7 breezy up quite fresh double reefed the topsails wore again heading S.E. middle part foggy and rainy from S.S.W. heading S.E. by E. latter part a thick fog and fresh breezy from S.S.W. at 8 P.M. lowered a boat and sounded and found bottom at 68 fathoms, at 10 P.M. wore ship heading W. towards meridian lightly up a little

Lat. by Obs 58 ° 08 N.
Long. " Chron 171 ° 37 W.

Monday Aug 10th Begins with cloudy weather and fresh breezy from S.W. heading W. N. W. under double reefed topsails and foresail, the weather still hazy and growing rugged, at 3 P.M. wore ship heading S. the weather partially clear, with faint hopes of a little good weather, for an hour or so no wrecks of any description in sight, nor any ships, scarcely a bird to be seen, the ground looking desolate enough, middle part cloudy weather and fresh breezy from S.W. heading S.S.E. under double reefed topsails and foresail, latter part cloudy weather and strong breezy from the same quarter heading S. by E. shook the reefs out of the topsails, set mainsail gibs maintopgallant sail, and maintopgallant studdingsail directing our course to the Southward of St Pauls, to enter Bristol Bay from that direction

Lat. by Obs 56 ° 52 N.
Long. " Chron 171 ° 30 W.

B 54 5 1/2

1857

Cruising in Bherings Sea

Tuesday Aug 11th Begins with cloudy weather and fresh breezy from S.W. heading S.S.E. at 2 P.M. set main royal and kept her off S.E. being in the latitude of the island of St. George middle part strong breezy with fog and rain from S.S.W. heading S.E. double reped the topsails latter part cloudy weather and moderate winds from S.W. steering E.S.E. at 9 A.M. kept her off E. by S. saw several fin backs, toward meridian clear up partially

Lat. by Obs. 55 " 13 N.
Long. " Chron 168 " 14 W.

Wednesday Aug 12th Begins with good weather and moderate winds from S.W. steering E.N.E. shook a reef out of the fore and mizen topsails, and set whole main topsail and main topgallant sail at 3 P.M. a thick fog, at 8 P.M. took in the light sails double reped the topsails, and hauled aback the foretopsail, then sounded and found bottom at 100 fathoms, middle part fresh breezy with fog and rain, from S.S.W. laying with head yards aback, the ship heading W. by N. latter part the fog light up and the rain ceased, the weather thick overhead, braced forward the foretop sail kept off and squared the yards steering N.N.E. the wind moderate from S.W. saw plenty of fin backs, at 11 A.M. shook the reefs out of the main topsail and set main topgallant sail

Lat. by Obs 55 " 53 N.
Long. " Acct 166 " 47 W

Cruising in Bherings Sea

1857

Thursday Aug 13th Begins with cloudy foggy weather and a thick fog. the wind light from the Southward, steering N. E. neither ships or whales yet to be seen, and our prospects are gloomy enough with every appearance of being the Scapegoat of the fleet this season. At 6 P. M. took in the light sails double reefed the topsails and hauled aback the foretopsail we then sounded and found bottom at 6 5 fathoms, a boat also proceeded to fish, but the fish were not there Middle part a thick fog and light wind from the Southward laying with fore topsail aback, tack and tack, latter part thick weather and a heavy rain storm from S. W. made all sail steering N. E. at 8 A. M. the weather clears up beautifully, the wind light from W. S. W. kept her off E. N. E.

Lat. by Obs. 56 „ 21 N.
Long. „ Chron. 165 „ — W.

Friday Aug 14th Begins with clear, pleasant weather, and light winds from W. S. W. steering E. N. E. at 2 P. M. the rain sets in again at 7 P. M. took in the light sails and double reefed the topsails, the wind freshening from the Southward with fog and rain, the ship heading E. S. E. also sounded and found bottom at 55 fathoms. At 8 A. M. the rain ceases and fog lights up with clear weather and wind light from S. S. E. hauled aback the foreyards threw over the lines and caught some fresh codfish, caught 5 in about 20 minutes, when we braced forward and stood

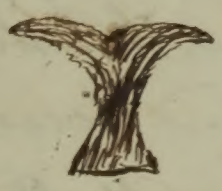
Cruising in Behrings Sea

1857

on heading E. N. E. at ½ past 10 A. M. raised a right whale going quick to windward shook a reef out of the topsails and set mainsail

Lat. by Obs 56.. 08 N
Long. " Chron. 163.. 14 W

Saturday Aug. 15th Begins with fine pleasant weather and a good breeze from S. S. E. steering E. at 2 P. M. kept her off N. N. E. during the afternoon two of the men Frank and John a Kanaka were called aft for fighting, a thing of very frequent occurrence lately, their left hands were tied together and a small piece of rattling stuff put in the right hand of each, they were told to go at it, and finish their fighting After ropeyarding each other in double quick time for about a minute, the Kanaka began to show the white feather, the Captain then ordered them to stop and go forward which was certainly a very mild punishment from what they had a right to expect, after having been so often warned against fighting middle part cloudy and calm, at day light threw over the line and caught 19 codfish a breeze then springing up from S. S. E. kept her off N. W. at 9 A. M. raised a right whale, lowered the boats in a short time the starboard boat struck a very large whale, in a short time the iron broke and the whale was lost, remainder of the day calm and pleasant, a number of whales in sight, the boats chasing



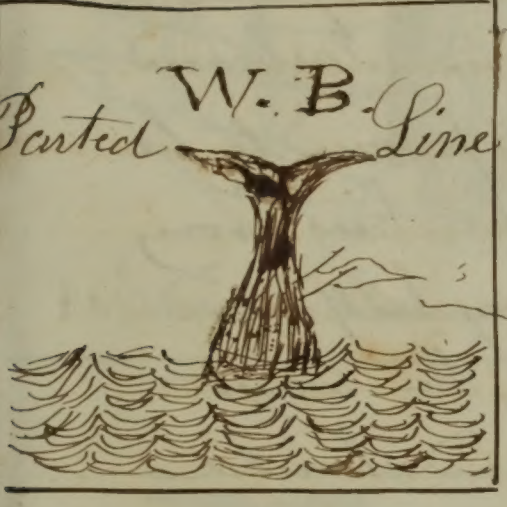
Lat by Double Alt. 56.35 N
Long " Chron 163 .. 20 W

Cruising in Bherings Sea

1857

Sunday Aug 16th Begins with a calm quite a number of whales in sight, the boats all chasing, the weather entirely too calm to get on, at 5 P. M. a light breze springs up from N.E. at 6 P. M. called the boats on board, as it was impossible to get on the whales, had there been a breze, they could have struck a dozen, as the whales were perfectly at home, also seen a ship at 8 P. M. took in the light sails and double reefed the topsails, middle part fine weather and moderate winds from W. N. W. heading S. W. at 4 A. M. struck the reefs out of the topsails, fresh breze from N. W. saw ships heading N. N. E. five ships in sight, two of them boiling, saw two right whales, lowered all the boats, in a short time the weist boat struck one of them -, when after running out about two shots of line it parted and he went off with two irons in him -, at 11 A. M. the boats were called on board

Lat. by Obs. 56 ° 52 N.
Long. " Chron 163 ° 17 W.



Monday Aug 17th Begins with clear weather and strong winds from N. W. heading S. W. at 2 P. M. raised whales, lowered all the boats in a short time the starboard boat struck and put two irons in solid, the whale then started to windward, and it being very rugged the other boats could not get on him the starboard boat stuck to him nobly and gave him all their craft until 20 minutes of 8 when the captain gave the signal to cut, as it was getting dark quite fast, when they reluctantly cut from him

Cruising in Bherings Sea

1867

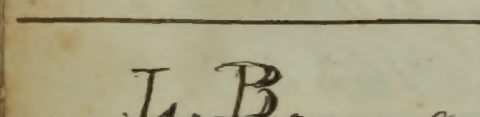
and left him with 5 iron in him and on lance, had we have had an hour more of daylight, we would have secured him ey he way nearly worn out, at 20 minutes to 9 the boats returned to the ship and were hoisted up, middle part fine weather and strong breezes from W. S. W. Steady S. W. At 4 A. M. saw ship heading S. two ships in sight on whaling. the weather clear and pleasant and the wind moderate from the eastward At 9 A. M. saw a whale, lowered, larboard waist and bow boats, the whale proved to be the one we way fast to last night, two iron still in him, and altho he way had clear the boats could not strike him, the waist boat went on to him once, and should have fastened to him, the boatsteerer slacked and lost one of his iron, at 11 the boats came to the ship

Lat. by Obs. 56 .. 44 N
Long. .. Chron 163 .. 50 W

W. B.

Sick Whale

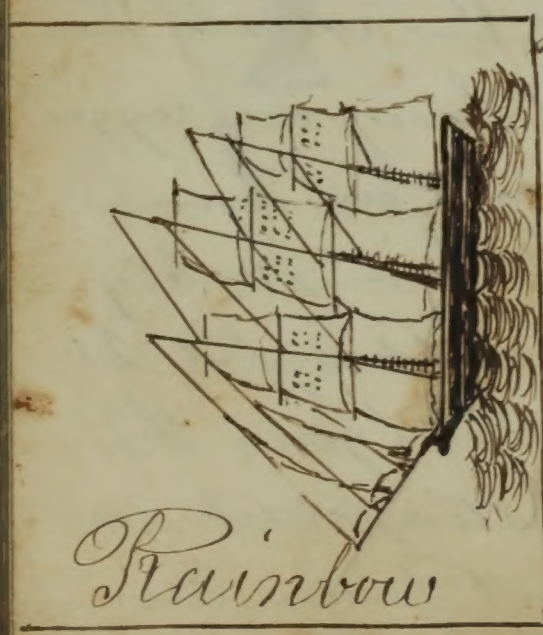
Hay hooked



Tuesday Aug 18th Begins with fine weather and moderate winds from W. N. W. saw a whale directly ahead, lowered larboard waist and bow boats, also spoke the ship Rainbow 700 barrels this season, heard from the Olympia 1 whale, the Eleone 900 this season, at 1 P. M. the boats returned and were hoisted up, at 3 P. M saw whales, lowered all the boats, the larboard boat struck, the however held on but a few minutes, the iron broke short off, and away went the whale, this is the second whale, we have lost in 48 hours by the breaking of the iron, and

I. B.

Broken Iron



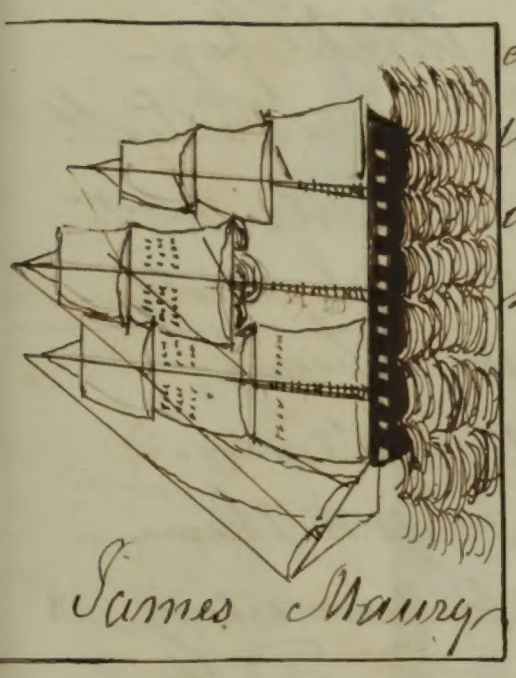
Rainbow

Cruising in Bherings Sea

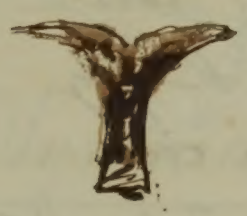
1857

in both cases the irons were drawn new, being used for the first time, the boats were then called on board, as no sperm sewn whale did not know, also a French flut with two boats past, he finally killed his whale close to us, middle part cloudy weather and light winds from W. S. W. beating to windward, 4 hours tacks at daylight passed the Frenchman, laying by his whale, also a bark boiling, saw two more ships one of them boiling, at 9 A. M. a thick fog sets in, at 11 the fog clears up, spoke the James Maury 600 barrels they seven

Lat. by Obs 56.52 N.
Long. " Chron 163.25 W



James Maury



Wednesday Aug 19th Begins with good weather and light winds from the Westward heading N. at 2 P. M. seen two right whales, lowered all the boats and gave chase, but could not get on him. At 4 P. M. the boats returned to the ship At 6 P. M. seen whales again, lowered all the boats, the weather hazy and inclined to fog, the boats manoevred some time but were unable to get on the whale being so shy having been struck before, two irons sticking out of his back, at 7 P. M. the boats were called on board, middle part fine weather and moderate winds from N. W. beating to windward at daylight saw 7 ships, latter part clear, pleasant weather and fresh breezy from N. W. steering S. W. towards meridian thick fog squalls, all the clear ever heard with a bright sun shining, no ship in sight

Lat. by Obs. 56.55 N.
Long. " Chron 162.34 W.

60 67

Cruising in Berings Sea

1857

Thursday Aug 20th Begins with beautiful weather overhead and occasional fog equally around the horizon, with moderate wind from W. N.W. heading S. W. by W. at 3 P.M. raised a right whale going to leeward, lowered all the boats, also saw a bark cutting and boiling, the boats found it impossible to get on the whale, and a thick fog setting in they came on board, at 6 P.M. clear and pleasant again, middle part foggy with light winds from N.W. heading W. S. W. At 6 A M. the weather being foggy, hauled aback the foretopsail, and went to coffee, caught a mess of fish the wind light from N. N. W. heading W. the weather clear overhead and the sun shining brightly, the fog being low down, remainder of the day, a thick fog passing away the time in catching fish

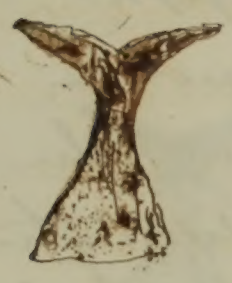
Lat. by Alt. 56. 30 N
Long. " Dr 164. 45 W

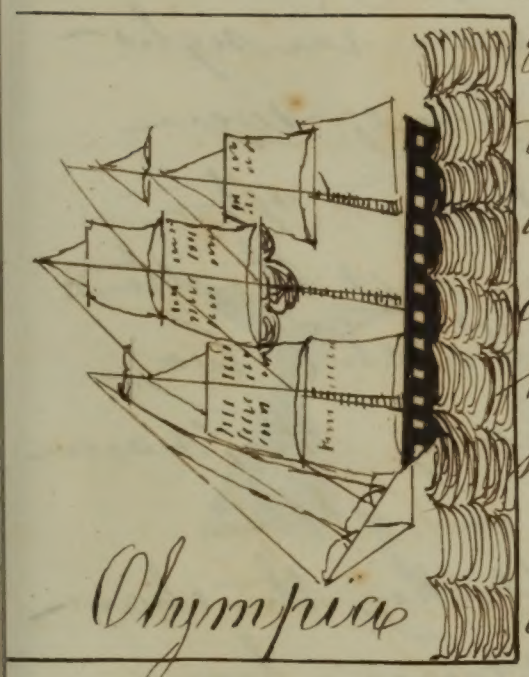
Friday Aug 21st Begins with a thick fog and light winds from the Northward laying with fore yard aback, catching fish and salting them, during the day caught about 150 salted two tierces, middle part a thick fog and light winds from S. E. laying with fore yard aback, latter part fine weather and moderate winds from the same quarter made sail and were ship heading E. N. E. plenty of finbacks and humpbacks in sight two ships in sight

Lat. by Obs 56 " 42 N.
Long. " Chron 163. 40 W.

Cruising in Bherings Sea

1857



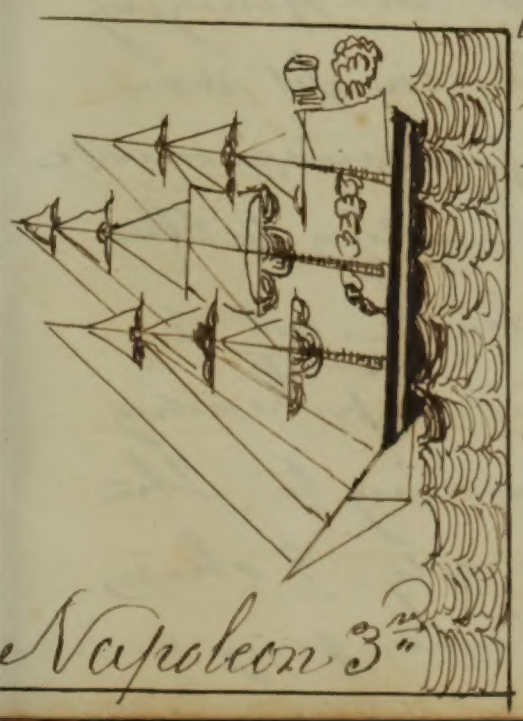


Olympia

Saturday Aug 22nd Begin with good weather and light winds from W. S. W. steering N. no whales of any kind in sight, during the afternoon saw 4 ships two of them whaling the wind having headed to E. N. E. at 5 P. M. saw quite a number of whale also 9 ships, some of them whaling, two bailing, in half an hour, lowered all the boats, could not strike, the whales going quick, at sundown the boats were called on board, saw one of the ships bailing, take a whale, supposed the Julian, at 8. P. M. took in the light sails, and double reefed the topsails, middle part good weather and moderate winds from E. S. E. standing to windward, tack and tack, at daylight made sail again latter part strong breezy from the same quarter heading S. double reefed the topsails, saw whales too rugged to lower, spoke one of the boats of the Olympia, one whale this season, a dead one towards meridian the rain sets in

Lat. by Acct 5 5 " 55 N.
Long. " D= 163 " 30 W.

Sunday Aug 23rd Begin with thick cloudy weather, strong winds with a rugged sea, and a drizzling rain storm from E. S. E. heading N. E. under double reefed topsails, quite a number of ships in sight, saw two right whales, too rugged to lower, also spoke a ship bailing a Frenchman. Napoleon 3rd 8 whales this season making about 1200 barrels, he was very thankful for our laying by his boat, the other night when they were fast, as they would have cut from him, whereas they saved him they were not only bailing, but had a whale alongside, middle part wind moderating down and a thick fog setting in, latter part foggy

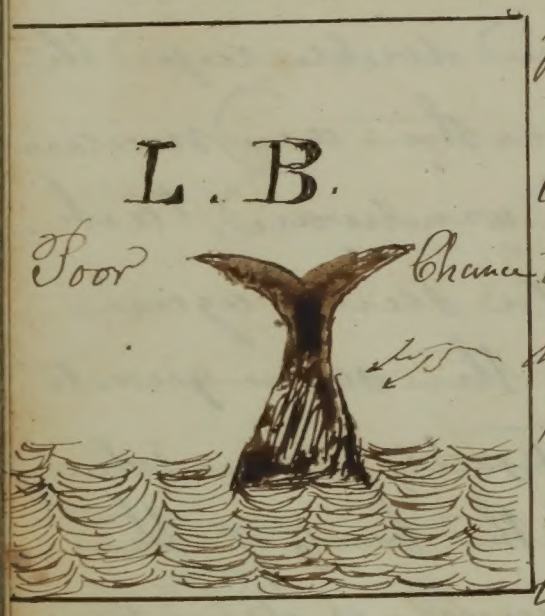


Napoleon 3rd

Cruising in Bherings Sea

1857

and a dead calm, threw over the line and went to fishing, in a short time had the waist covered with codfish At 10 A. M. light up a little new a ship on our starboard beam boiling, she set her signal at half mast, when the Captain went on board, also saw a bark boiling to windward of us, they is too hard to see them every day cutting and boiling around us, and we getting nothing but paltry codfish whilst we were writing, the cry rose from deck, right whales, two were in sight the larboard, waist and boat boats were immediately lowered and started after the whales, the Captain also left the other ship in the starboard boat. The chase was the John Howland 7 whales, they was on the larboard boat went on one of the whales, the whale turning fluke, the chance was a very poor one, the boatsteerer, however hooked him lightly the iron holding on two or three minutes



Lat. by Obs 56 - 57 N.
Long. " Acct 163 - 35 W.

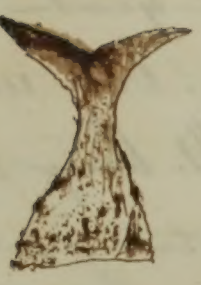
Monday Aug 24th Begins with a calm and hazy weather, the boats still in pursuit of the whales, at 2 P. M. they came on board the fog setting in thick, & light airs springing up from S. W. heading S. S. E. caught more fish, middle part thick fog and moderate winds from the Eastward heading to the Northward, with fore yard aback, at 5 A. M. made sail and tacked ship heading heading E. N. E. the wind heading to the Northward, the weather cloudy, 9 ships in sight, saw a right whale going quick

Cruising in Berings Sea

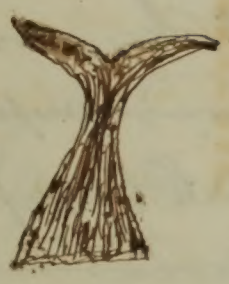
1857

to windward, saw a ships boats on our weather bow fasten to a whale, at 9 A. M. the rain sets in, at half past 9 saw two whales lowered all the boats, but could not strike at 11 A. M. they returned to the ship, in half an hour, saw two more whales lowered, the larboard, waist and bow boats could not get on, and at noon they returned to the ship

Lat. by Acct 56.50 N.
Long. " D= 163.. 30 W.



Tuesday Aug 25th Begins with fog rain and fresh breezy from the Northward heading W. N. W. at 3 P. M. saw a right whale directly ahead, a mile off lowered, larboard, waist and bow boats it rained, and blowed hard, and were rigged, the boats were unable to strike and at 5 P. M. they returned to the ship, the cooper was then fitted and the topsails double reefed, the weather growing worse, middle part fresh breezy and a rain storm from the Northward heading W. under double reefed topsails, latter part, the wind hauled to W. N. W. made sail and were ship heading N. shook the reefs out of the topsails



Lat. by Acct 56.. 45 N.
Long. " D= 164.. 8 W.

Wednesday Aug 26th Begins with cloudy weather and moderate winds from N. W. steering N. E. with a light fall of rain, 12 ships in sight, standing along about as we are, passed a tongue, also a carcass, no whales in sight, of any description whatever

64 66

Cruising in Bherings Sea

1857

At 4.30. A. M. seized several right whaly, lowered, larboard, waist and bow boats, the wind blowing fresh with rain and a very rugged sea on, the boats were quite handy to the whaly several times, but were unable to strike, at about 8 P. M. they were called on board. Middle part strong winds from W. S. W. and a rain storm, double reefed the topsails, heading to windward tack and tack, latter part clear weather and fresh winds from the Southward, shook a reef out of the topsails, quite a number of whales in sight, ey would ey shitty, but a very rugged sea on, lowered, larboard, waist and bowboats, but could not strike, at 10 A. M. they were called on board, completely drenched with the sea; saw the Olympia's boats fast and bound to windward

Lat. by Obs. 57.. — N.
Long. .. Chron. 163..29 W.

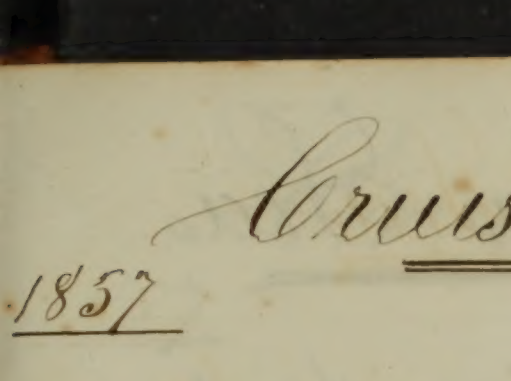
Thursday Aug 27th Begins with clear weather and a very rugged sea, with fresh breeze from the Southward, heading W. S. W. saw the Olympias boats return to their ship they had lost their whales, this is the third whale they have lost this week, in sight of us. during the afternoon saw two or three whales, but they were going so quick, did not think it worth while to lower for them, middle part good weather and light winds from the Southward, heading to the Eastward, latter part fine weather and light airs from the Northward, caught a mess of codfish, 8 ships in sight, 3 boiling, raised 4 right whales, lowered all the boats and pulled

Cruising in Bherings Sea

1857

for them two more ships with their boats down, it being now almost a dead calm, at noon the boats returned to the ship, having been unable to get near them, the ocean way alive with humpbacks

Lat. by Acct 57.. 04 N.
Long. " D° 163.. 15 W



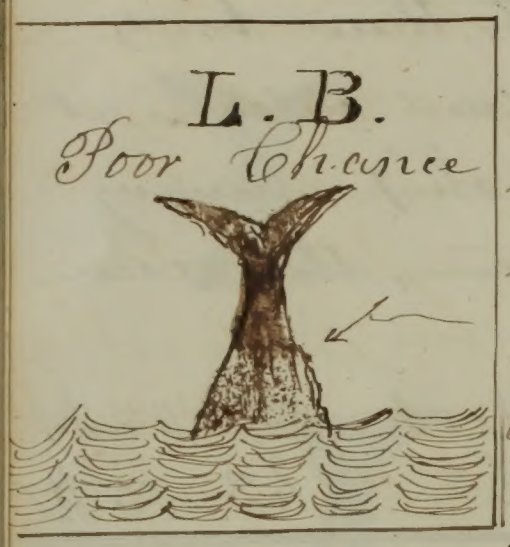
Friday Aug 28th Begins with cloudy weather and fresh breezy from the Northward standing to the Eastward, spoke the ship Olympia, on whale this season, at 5 P. M. saw a large right whale, about half a mile off, lowered, Starboard, waist boat and starboard boats, they all came very near striking the whale, being all on top him but by some mismanagement or other, they let the whale escape from them, which was outrageous, he being an unusually large one, when he came up again, another right whale was with him, at sundown saw several more whales Middle part fresh breezy and good weather from W. S. W. heading to windward tack and tack, latter part clear weather and fresh breezy from W. S. W. at 5 A. M. saw plenty of right whales, but very shy, lowered all the boats, but could not strike, the whales would not let a boat get near them, at 8. A. M. the boats were called alongside for breakfast, after which they started again for other whales, at 10 they came on board again having effected nothing, lowered more breezy up fresh, furled mizentopgallant sail and reefed mizen topsail

Olympia

Lat. by Obs 57.. — N.
Long. " Ichron 162.. 44 W.

Cruising in Bherings Sea

1857



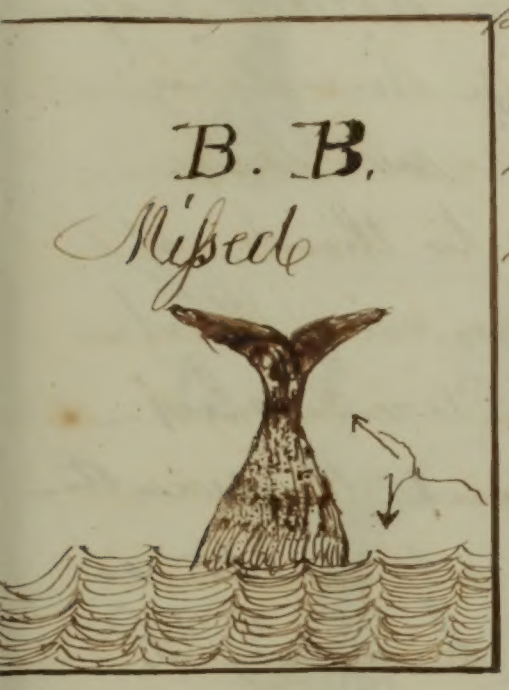
Saturday Aug 29th Begins with cloudy weather and a very rugged sea on, with fresh breeze from S.S.W. heading W. at 1 P.M. raised three large whales going to leeward, lowered larboard and waist boats and gave chase they were going as quick as a boat could pull and sail with a cracking breeze the larboard boat once came almost within darting distance, when the boat steerer tried it being his only chance and a very poor, he struck his whale and bent his iron, they whales then left, and the boats returned to the ship about 3 P.M. towed supper time caught some more codfish. Let fly past 5 raised two right whales lowered larboard and waist boats, but could not get on, at 7 P.M. they returned, double reefed the topsail, middle part good weather and fresh breeze from W.S.W. heading N.W. latter part the weather still the same, the wind heading to W. by S. the ship heading N.W. by N.

Lat. by Obs. 57.05 N.
Long. " Chron 162.41 W.

Sunday Aug 30th " Begins with squally rugged weather from N.W. heading W.S.W. under double reefed topsails, three ships in sight, at 4 heavy squalls of wind and rain furled the main topsail, hauled out the reef tackles of the fore topsail, saw a right whale about 1/4 of a mile off, too rugged to lower, 3 ships in sight, middle part, stormy windy and cloudy weather from the W.S.W. heading N.N.W. latter part the wind more moderate for the rest

Cruising in Behrings Sea

1857



quarter, made sail and wore ship heading S. S. W. the sea still quite rugged, 4 ships in sight, standing along in the same direction we were, At 10 A. M. raised a right whale lowered larboard, waist and bow boats, when the boats were a few ships lengths off a sea struck the larboard boat, and threw the mate overboard, the waist boat went to his assistance and picked him up, completely exhausted and put him on board his own boat, when they all started for the whale, at 11.30 A. M. the bow boat went on, the boatsteerer threw on iron flat on his back, and the other, the Lord only knows where, missing the whale and galleying him, the boats were then called on board

Lat. by Obs. 56.36 N.
Long. " Chron 163.4 W.

Monday Aug 31st Begins with cloudy weather and fresh breezy from W. N. W. heading S. W. under double reefed topsails and courses at 3 P. M. wore ship heading N. during the afternoon, saw one right whale, too rugged to lower, middle part good weather and strong winds from W. S. W. heading N. W. latter part cloudy weather and wind more moderate from the same quarter, the ship heading the same, 6 ships in sight, one boiling supposed the Emerald, at 7 A. M. the rain sets in, saw a right whale ½ a mile off the Canal Head lowered for him, but did not strike, at 11 saw another whale, saw her lower again with no better success, remainder of the day a rain storm wore ship heading S.

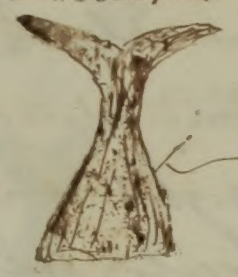
Lat. by Chart 56.50 N.
Long. " D: 163.30 W.

58 70°

Cruising in Behrings Sea

1857

Line attacked

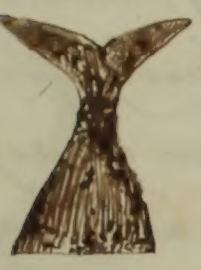


Tuesday Sept^r 1^st Begin with fog and calm with fresh breezy from W. S. W. the ship heading S. under double reefed topsails, at 3 P. M. wore ship heading N. W. saw a right whale, did not lower it being entirely too rugged to think of it, middle part fresh breeze and thick misty weather from W. S. W. wore ship at 1 and 5 A. M. latter part, the weather about the same, the sea not quite so rugged, the wind W. S. W. heading S. saw a right whale, lowered, Larboard waist and bow boats, 3 ships in sight one boiling, the waist boat came near him and stated that a line was attached to him A. thick fog setting him, they were compelled to abandon the chase and return to the ship

Lat. by Obs 57.. 02 N.
Long. " Acct. 163. 50 W.

Wednesday Sept^r 2^nd Begin with thick cloudy weather and light winds from W. S. W. heading S. one ship with her boats down chasing (the Rainbow) at 2 P. M. raised whales, lowered all the boats and chased until 4 P. M. when the boat was called on board, being unable to strike in fact the whales are chased so much by so many ships, that it is next to impossible to get near them, they lost the run of the boats so well, after supper threw over the line but the fish would not bite, middle part thick weather and light winds from the Westward, heading to the Northward under short sail, latter part wind and weather the same made

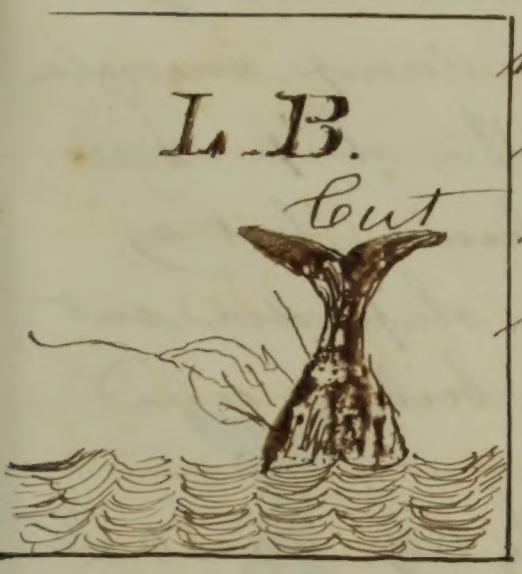
1857



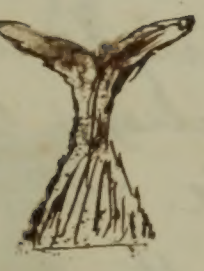
sail, the Rainbow about half a mile off on our lee beam, at 8 A. M. raised a right whale, lowered all the boats and started for him, in an hurry time they were called on board, the whale having seen them and "left for parts unknown", at 10 A. M. wore ship heading S. the weather much better and the wind light from W. S. W., At 11 A. M. raised a right whale, lowered all the boats, about noon the larboard boat struck soled and the whale started to windward

Lat. by Obs. 56°58 N.
Long. " Chron 163°15 W.

L. B.
Cut

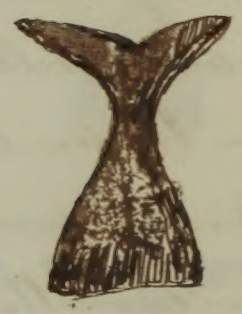


Thursday Sept. 3rd Begins with good weather and fresh breze from W. S. W. the boat still fast and the others trying to get up to the fast boat, the whale milled to leeward, and went with great speed, and altho' there was a 6 knot breze on, the boats could not sail up fast as the whale was going, once during the afternoon they came up to the fast boat and were all taken in tow, but seeing them that they could not get, they then let go the fast boat and tried again to get near him, but without success, and in this way they went until dark, when the fast boat cut loose, about ½ past 7 P. M. and they all returned to the ship, Plenty of right whales were in sight throughout the afternoon and two ships, one of them cutting middle part good weather and strong winds from the Northward heading W. N. W. The whale we cut from was one of the stumpy muzzle kind and when he went down had 4 irons in him, an hand lance, and two bomb lances



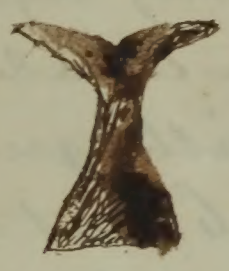
Cruising in Bherings Sea

1857



exploded in him, without making him even wink, he had the life of 40 cats, latter part fine weather and light winds from the Northward, at 5 A. M. saw a right whale, lowered starboard, larboard and waist boats, the boats however could not get near him, it was another stump muzzle and at 7 they returned to the ship, saw two more whales directly ahead, but as they were going as fast as the ship, did not lower, 5 ships in sight, one boiling and whaling

Lat. by Obs. 56.50 N.
Long. " Chron. 163.44 W.



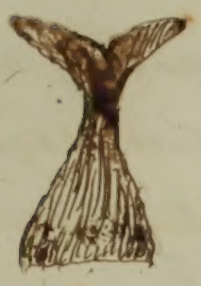
Friday Sept^r 4^th Begins with fine weather and light winds from W. S. W. heading N. W. At 1.30 P. M. raised two right whales lowered all the boats and gave chase, the boats worked around them until 7 P. M when they returned to the ship, the weather being too calm to get near them, then took in sail for the night, middle part light baffling airs and calms, latter part hazy weather and moderate winds from the Southward at an early hour made sail and saw whales lowered all the boats, 6 ships in sight, whilst the boats were down saw plenty of whales, but the boats found it impossible to strike and at 11 A. M. they were called on board to breakfast

Lat. by Obs 57.. 5 N.
Long. " Chron 162..53 W.

Saturday Sept^r 5^th Begins with good weather and moderate winds from the Southward heading W. S. W. saw whales, a number of ships in sight

Cruising in Berings Sea

1857



L. B.

Cow with Calf

most of them whaling, did not lower ey the boats of the Jenny Stacey was going on, they either pricked him or made him think so, from the way the water flew, when he started off. At 2 P. M. saw two right whales lowered larboard waist and bow boats, but could not get near them, some other ship having no doubt been after them lately, and at 3 P. M. the boats returned to the ship and were hoysted up. At 5 P. M. saw more whales, lowered all the boats and chased until sundown, with no better success, the boats of two other ships near to also chasing whales, at 7 P. M. the boats returned to the ship, middle part thick hazy weather and light airs from the Southward, heading W. S. W. latter part wind and weather the same, the fog lifting up a little saw 2 ships to windward. At 9 A. M. spied several whales lowered all the boats, just after the boats left the ship a breeze sprung up, which enabled them to set their sails, when off they started 4 whales in sight, and one ship cutting, at 11.30 the larboard boat struck a large whale and started to lower

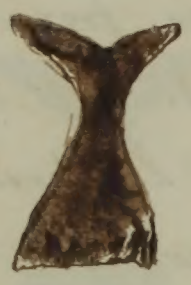
Lat. by Obs. 57.. 10 N.
Long. " Chron 163.. 49 W.

Sunday Sept. 6th Begins with cloudy weather and light winds from S. E.. the larboard boat still fast, the other boats down to their assist to fasten also, at 1 P. M. the larboard boat in hauling up to lance the whale way badly stove, and the boat steerer taken down with the line, the mate immediately cut the the line which released the boat steerer, the bow

72-74

Cruising in Berings Sea

1857



boat picked up the crew and brought them together with the boat to the ship, and then returned to the whale, the mate going in her, the starboard put two irons solid in the whale, just as the larboard boat cut they securing him. At 3.30 had him alongside, when all hands went to dinner after which commenced cutting, whilst cutting in saw plenty of whales, three of them within fever ships length of us, middle part fresh breeze with fog and rain from E.S.E. at 7 P.M. it being very rugged, stopped cutting for the night, and all hands but two turned in, at 6 A.M. all hands were called and at 7 resumed cutting the wind from the same quarter with fog and rain, it was so rugged that we had to keep the ship off and cut running, during the forenoon a calf nearly full sized popped out alongside its mother

Lat by Obst 57.. 15 N.
Long.. Do. 164.. 00 W.

Monday Sept. 7th Begin with fog and rain and fresh breeze from S.E. steering N. still employed in cutting, over whale will make up over 200 barrels of oil, at 1.20 P.M. finished cutting when all hands went to dinner, with very light airs from S.E. heading S.S.W. after dinner cleared away the head, the fog lifting a little. At 6 P.M. saw two right whales, about half a mile off too late to lower, and we were also too busy to night. middle part a thick fog and light variable from N.N.E. the ship heading E. under double reefed main

1857

topsail and foresail started the work, latter part wind and weather the same, the ship still heading E. the crew employed in boiling the whale making oil very fast. This morning took down a boat from overhead and placed it on the larboard cranes, to replace the larboard boat which is badly stove

Lat. by Acct. 57.. 8 N.
Long.. D°. 163.. 50 W.

Tuesday Sept^r. 8^th. Begins with a thick fog and light airs from N. E. the ship heading E. S. E. under foresail and main topsail, the main topsail aback, the watch employed in boiling, caught a few mess of codfish, middle part fresh breezy from S. S. W. with a heavy rain storm, cooled down the works at midnight & towards morning, the rain ceasing, started the works again, at 5 A. M. the fog lights up, saw the ship at 7 nearly calm with fog and rain, made sail heading S. E. one man sick and off duty, the carpenter, who is almost doubled up with rheumatism in the spine. At 8 A. M. the fog lights up again with fresh breezy from S. W. the ship under double reefed topsails heading S. S. E. Towards meridian breezing up fouled fore and main topsails

Lat. by Obs. 57.. 12 N.
Long.. Error 163.. 40 W.

Wednesday Sept^r. 9^th. Begins with good weather and strong breezy from S. S. W. heading S. E under double reefed main topsail and fore sail, with quite a rugged sea on, the watch

Cruising in Bherings Sea

1857

still employed in boiling, but one ship in sight, 4 points on our lee bow, middle part cloudy weather and fresh breezy, with a drizzling rain from the Southward, heading to windward tack and tack, the works still in operation, latter part fine weather with a rugged sea, and wind more moderate from the same quarter, the ship heading E. S. E. the works still going. To day Brown the boatsteerer belonging to the waist boat was suspended from going in his boat, on account of incapacity in striking whales, thereby seriously injuring the voyage, he also made use of an insolent remark in the hearing of the Captain, viz "Away with you aft where you belong", we can hardly believe that he used the expression, as it is directly at variance with his whole conduct and conversation, since he has been on board the ship, and we think it must have been another

Lat. by Obs. 57.. 10 N.
Long. " Chron. 163.. 43 W

Thursday Sept. 10th Begins with fine weather overhead and fresh breezy from the Southward, heading W. S. W. the watch still employed at the works, the sea very rugged but running down, several humpbacks in sight, at 7 P. M. cooled down the works, our whale turning up over 200 bbls of oil, middle part cloudy weather and fresh breezy from the Southward heading W. S. W. the watch employed in cleaning up decks, latter part fine, pleasant weather and moderate winds from the same quarter set double reefed fore topsail, and kept her

Cruising in Bherings Sea.

1857

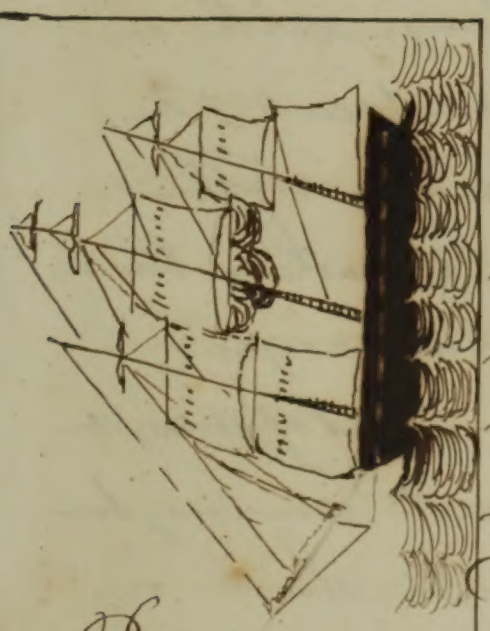
N. by E. all hands busily employed in stowing down oil in the main hatch way. the carpenter to day on deck, but bent almost double, looking more than an old man of 90, than a young man, one ship in sight heading to the Westward

Lat. by Obs. 57.. 25 N.
Long.. Chron 164.45 W.

Friday Sept. 11th Begins with fine weather and moderate winds from the Southward heading to the Eastward, all hands busy in stowing down oil in the main hatches the ship under whole mainto[p]sail, double reefed, fore and mizentopsails and fore course, one ship in sight, at 7 P. M. finish stowing down, the whole stowing down 210 barrels, took in sail for the night, middle part strong breezy and a rain storm from the Southward heading W. S. W. latter part strong breezy and squally, from the same quarter the ship still heading W. S. W.

Lat. by Obs 57.. 45 N.
Long.. Chron 165.. 49 W.

Saturday Sept. 12th Begins with clear weather and strong winds from the Southward the ship heading W. S. W. at 4 P. M. wore ship heading S. E. by E. the weather growing better spoke the Braganza 300 bbls. 4 whales this season last from the Baltic, Newburyport, and Bay Horse each 60 this season, the Florida 800, Cleora 1000 Dartmouth 500, middle part good weather and fresh breezy from the Southward heading W. S. W. latter part wind and weather the same wore ship heading S. E. by E. the watch scraping bone

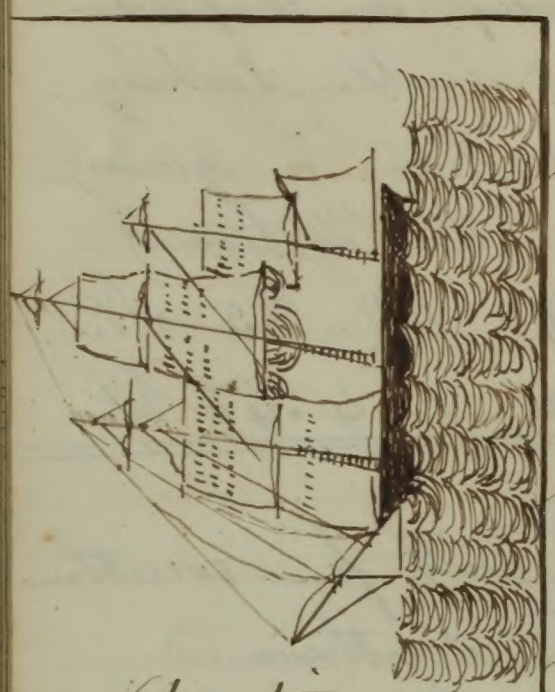


Braganza

Lat. by Obs 57.. 40 S
Long.. Chron. 165.. 50 W

Cruising in Bherings Sea

1857



Arctic

James Maury

Port.

Sunday Sept. 13th Begin with cloudy weather and fresh breze from the Southwest heading W. S. W. finishd scraping the bone spoke the Jany Maury 4 whales 300 bbls this season, also the Arctic 7 whales 300 bbls this season, Middle part fresh breze and cloudy weather from S.E. heading S. S. W. after part strong winds and a rain storm from E. S. E. the ship heading S. under whole topsails, courses and maintopgallant sail, believe that we are now working toward the passage as the good weather is now about done here At 9 A. M. blowing an fresh and raining took in maintopgallant sail, and double reefed the topsails, the ship coming up to S. by E. 1/2 E. At 11 A. M. took in the courses and close reefed the mizen topsail

Lat. by Acct 56 ,, 55 N.
Long. ,, Dft 166 ,, 10 W.

Monday Septr 14th Begin with stiff gale and a rain storm from the Eastward heading S. S. E. close reefed fore and main topsails, the gale on the increase with a heavy sea running, middle part, a gale of wind from the Eastward, with a tremendous sea running, the weather thick and raing, the ship under close reefed topsails, main staysail, and fore topmast staysail, heading S. S. E. about midnight begin to moderate, at 6 A. M. shook out of the topsails and set foresail Latter part cloudy weather and foggy, the wind light from the Southward & E, were ship heading N. E. a thick fog setting in

Cruising in Bherings Sea

1857

sounded and found bottom at 50 fathoms also threw over the lines and caught a mess of codfish, it being almost a dead calm.

Lat. by Acct 56 ° 27 N.
Long. " Dº 167 ° 10 W.

Tuesday Septr 15th " Begins with foggy weather and light airs from S. S. W. heading S. E. under double reefed topsails, gib, fore course and main staysail, the sea running down quite fast, during the afternoon, blows strong from W. S. W. with every appearance of another gale, took in fore course, jib, furled the mizen topsail, and close reefed fore and main topsails, middle part a gale of wind from W. S. W. furled the fore topsail, at 8 P. M. wore ship heading N. W. at 3. A. M. wore ship again heading S. latter part clear weather and strong gales from W. S. W. the wind and sea moderating a little, set close reefed fore and mizen topsails, heading S. at 11 A. M. cloudy up with a drizzling rain and the wind heading more to the Southward

Lat, by Double Alty. 56 ° 26 N.
Long. " Chron. 166 ° 1 W.

Wednesday Septr 16th " Begins with thick weather and a drizzling rain, with wind more moderate from the Southward, the ship under close reefed topsails, heading E. S. E. making little or no progress the last two days, on our passage out of the sea, middle part stormy winds and a rain storm from E. S. E. at 7 P. M. were ship steering S. W. by S set the fore sail and shook a reef out of the topsails. At 4 A. M. the bolt rope on the lee clew of the fore

Cruising in Behrings Sea

1857

topsail parted and flatted the sail to pieces considerably, before it was furled, close reefed the maintopsail and furled the mizen topsail then luffed to the wind heading S. at 9 A M. the wind hauled to the Southward, the weather lighted up and the winds moderated down immediately, the ship heading W. S. W with a very heavy sea on, unbent the fore topsail and sent it down

Lat. by Obs. 56 ° 06 N.
Long. " Chron 166 ° 59 W.

Thursday Sept^r 17^th^ Begins with a gale of wind and thick weather from S.E. heading S.S.W. with a very heavy sea running, sent up a new fortopsail, bent it and furled it, fastened down the hatches had spare tackle by the wheel, and made every preparation for a severe night and a very heavy blow, middle part, a gale of wind with heavy squalls from S.S.E. heading S.W. a tremendous sea running at 11 P.M. the wind hauled to S.S.W. were ship heading S.E. latter part. the weather clear up partially, with strong gales from S.S.W. the ship heading S.E. the wind and sea moderating gradually

Lat. by Obs. 56 ° 10 N.
Long. " Chron 166 ° 0 W.

Friday Sept^r 18^th^ Begins with clear weather and strong breezy from S.S.W. heading S.E. by S. and S.E. the ship under close reefed maintopsail, fortopmast staysail main staysail and main spencer, the

81 79

1857

sea still very rugged, but running down this afternoon under the cutting fally, and sent down the guys, being a strong symptom, that our whaling for this season is done with, and miserable work we have made of it, having taken but 500 barrels, when we should have had at least twice that amount, from the opportunities we have had, had it not been for a series of uninterrupted mishaps with the whales we went on to, and bungling work of two of our boatsteerers, who have been a serious injury to us. At 4 P. M. shook a reef out of the maintopsail, and set foresail, and close reefed maintopsail, then were ship heading W. by N. middle part cloudy weather and squally from S. S. W. at 11 were ship heading S. E. latter part moderate winds and a heavy rain storm from S. S. W. set main course and close reefed mizen topsail, at 8 A. M. were ship heading W. by N. at 11 A. M. the rain ceased

Lat. by Obs. 56° 40 N.
Long. " Chron 167° 5 W.

Saturday Sept. 19th Begins with cloudy weather and moderate winds from S. S. W. the ship under courses and double reefed topsails heading W. ½ N. at 6 P. M. were ship heading S. E. middle part cloudy weather and light airs from the Eastward, heading to the Southward latter part cloudy weather with light rain squalls and moderate winds from the Northward steering S. with all sail set, directing our course to the Seventy two pass about 290 miles distant, bearing S. W. by S. set foretopmast studdingsail

Lat. by Obs 55° 48 N
Long. " Chron 168° 32 W.

In Berings Sea

1857

Sunday Sept^r. 20^th. Begins with cloudy weather and fresh breezes from N.W. steering S.W. by S. under full sail, at 7 P.M. carried away the strap of the studdingsail halyard block, took in the sail, middle part fine weather and moderate windy from N.W. steering S.W. by S. latter part clear pleasant weather and calm, sounded with 110 fathoms of line, but did not reach bottom, towards meridian a light breeze springs up from S.E. steering S.W. by S.

Lat. by Obs. 54 ,, 38 N.
Long. ,, Chron 170 ,, 29 W.

Monday Sept^r. 21^st. Begins with cloudy weather and light windy from S.E. steering S.W. by S. with every prospect of having another breeze from the S.E. middle part a gale of wind from S.E. furled main royal jiby, convey, topgallant sail and close reefed the topsails heading S.W. by S. at noon 1 P.M. wore ship heading E.N.E. at 6 A.M. the wind heavy to W.S.W. noon set foresail and mainsail, heading S. latter part, cloudy weather and stiff gales from W.S.W. steering S. towards midnight blowing heavy furled the convey

Lat. by Obs 53 ,, 52 N.
Long. ,, Chron 171 ,, 8 W.

Tuesday Sept^r. 22^nd. Begins with a gale of wind from W.S.W. with very heavy squalls wore ship heading W.N.W. furled the fore and mizen topsails at 3 P.M. and lay to under close reefed mainsail and fore topmast staysail, head to the Northward

1857

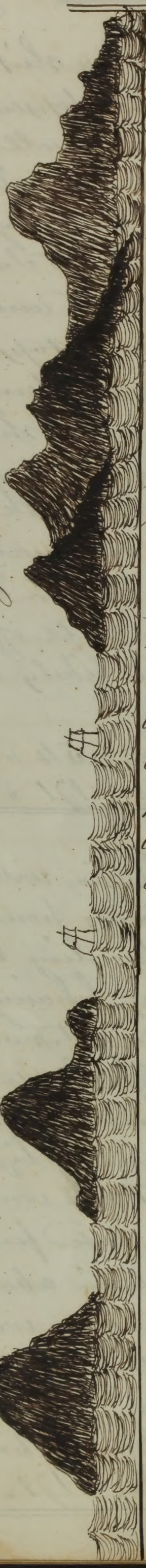
and westward, at 4 P. M. passed a ship on the other tack under close reefed topsails, about the same time had a heavy squall of wind and hail, middle part, a heavy gale of wind from S. W. with an ugly sea running, the ship heading W. N. W. latter part clear weather and a gale of wind from W. S. W. wore ship heading S. under close reefed main topsail maintopmast staysail, maingpencer, and foretopmast staysail, whilst wearing ship, the sheet of the maintopsail got adrift and the block stove the bow boat, the cook off duty this morning, laid up with rheumatism the weather being so rugged, that he could not stand up, the carpenter still off duty with the same complaint, and likely to be the rest of the season

Lat. by Obs. 54 ° 10 N.
Long. ° Chron 171 ° 18 W.

Wednesday Sept^r 23^d Begins with a gale of wind and passing clouds from W. S. W. the ship under short sail heading S. with a heavy sea running, the ship behaving admirably and making excellent weather of it, middle part a gale of wind from W. S. W. heading N. W. S. at 12.30 P. M. wore ship heading N. W. with an awful sea on towards morning begins to moderate a little at 6.30 A. M. wore ship heading S. W. by S. also set close reefed fore and mizen topsails, the wind and sea abating slowly, two ships in sight on our weather bow, on the same tack with us, made sail as the weather moderated

Lat. by Obs. 53 ° 30 N.
Long. ° Chron 171 ° 20 W.

In the North Pacific

1857

Sheregoula I.

Amoukhdata I. 30 miles S.E.

Amoukhdata Passage generally known by the 72 Pass 2 miles S.W. by S.

Seguam I. 6. S.E.

Thursday Sept^{r} 24th Begin with fine weather and fresh breezy from the Westward steering S.½E. with courses topsails, staysails and mainstopgallant sail set, the other two ships in company all crowding sail to make Akoumiston passage and get well hold of the land before dark, now about 50 miles distant Middle part fine weather and light winds from the Westward steering S.½E. the three ships in company with lights set in the rigging, at 10 P.M. made the land, two islands, the Jane Mowry run down to us and spoke us the land not appearing right and the night dark both ships were ordered and stood to the Northward until daylight, when they both were again and stood for the pass, the three islands plain in sight, latter part fine weather and light winds from N.W. steering S.E. directing our course through the pass, set foretopmast studdingsail

Lat. by Obs^{n} 52.30 N
Long. " Chron 171.36

Friday Sept^{r} 25th Begin with fine weather and light airs from W.N.W. steering S.S.E. at 2 P.M. we find ourselves in the passage, and our chronometer four minutes and nineteen seconds too slow losing daily two seconds. the other two ships in company with us, middle part light baffling airs from W. to N.W.E. course S.E. at 5 A.M. a breze springs up from the Northward, course the same our ships in sight, the Jane Mowry four

Bound to the Sandwich Islands.

1857

points on our weather quarter, two miles distant. the iglands on both sides of the passage plainly visible about 35 miles distant astern so that we are once more fairly in the Pacific ocean again. at 7 A. M. saiyed three more ships two ahead and one astern, also saw quite a number of humpbacks

Dist to Oahu
1883 S. 19° E

Lat. by Obs. 51 ° 22 N.
Long. " Dect 170 ° 53 W.

Saturday Sept^r 26^th^ Begins with fine, pleasant weather and moderate winds from the Northwest steering S. E. by E. the Saratoga leaving the Jany Mowry astern and gaining rapidly on the two ships ahead, now nearly hull up from off deck whereas at daylight they could not be seen from deck, middle part fine weather and moderate winds from the Northwest steering S. E. by E. latter part the weather clear and mild and the wind moderate from the same quarter, course the same, during the night passed the ships that were ahead of us, so that we now take the lead, the old Saratoga, has loosened a screw somewhere, This morning the cook went to duty again, the carpenter on deck, but shape a good deal like a horse shoe spoke the Rainbow

Dist run in 24h 126. S. 6 3/4 E.
" to Oahu 1758 S. 17.30 E.

Lat. by Obs 49 ° 38 N.
Long. " Dect 169 ° 3 W

Sunday Sept^r 27^th^ Begins with clear, pleasant weather and moderate winds from the Northwest both ships in company, steering S. E. by E. middle part weather the same, and wind light from the same quarter, course the same, latter part warm, pleasant weather and light airs from the Eastward, the ships heading S. S. E. the ships

In the North Pacific

1857

Jany Maury out of sight astern, the Rainbow hull down ahead of us, having drawn past us, in the light windy, at 10 A. M. the wind hauled to S. E. the ship heading S. S. W

Dist. run in 24. 8/1 S. S. E. 6.
" to Oahu 168 1. S. 17. 39 E.

Lat. by Obs. 48 " 24 N.
Long. " Acct 168 " 15 W.

Monday Sept. 28 1/2 Begins with cloudy weather and light windy from S. E. heading S. S. W. took in main royal and mizen top gallant sail. At 2 P. M. the wind hauld to S. S. E. and the rain set in, wore ship heading E. at 4 P. M. hauly S. S. W. middle part a gale of wind from S. E. took in all the light sails, also the convoy, having torn the mainsail then double reefed the topsails at 10 P. M. heading S. at 12 clew reefed the topsails, the ship coming up to S. E. by S. latter part gale of wind from the Eastward and a rain storm heading S. S. E.

Dist. run in 24. 58. W 45
" to Oahu 1660 S. 19. 36 E

Lat. by Acct 47 " 52 N.
Long. " Dr. 169 " 26 W.

Tuesday Sept. 29th Begins with a gale of wind and a rain storm from S. E. heading S. S. W. under short sail, at 1 P. M. moderate and at 2 a dead calm with fog and a heavy swell on, middle part a dead calm and a rain storm, at 12 midnight a light breze springs up from N. E. steering S. E. by E. at 6 P. M. set foresail jib and shook a reef out of the mainto[p]sail wore the ship at 9 A. M. hauly to E. N. E. set the staysails, shook a reef out of the main and mizen topsails, two ships in sight ahead

Distance to Oahu
1593 miles S. 19 " 29 E.

Lat. by Acct 46 " 45 N.
Long. " Dr. 168 " 50 W.

Bound to the Sandwich Islands

1857

Wednesday Sept^r 30^th Begins with cloudy weather occasional rain squally and light winds from E.N.E. steering S.E. by S. the two ships still ahead of us but the Saratoga gaining rapidly on them, sent down the mainsail, and the watch busily employed in repairing it, at sunset finished it and set it. middle part light baffling airs, with cloudy weather and a drizzling rain, heading principally E. by S. latter part cloudy weather with light airs and fog from S.W. steering S.E. by E. three sail in sight spoke one of them the Baltic 2250 bbls. 600 this season, bound from the Arctic fleet. they had done remarkably well, averaging about 1400 barrels, also heard of the loss of the Indian Chief, cut through by the ice in the Arctic, she had 1000 bbls on board, the blubber room of blubber, and a whale alongside, when the accident occurred, the 4 boats with their crews were picked up by a brig, 9 men the ship keepers were left on board, to sink with the ship, as we were informed by the boatsteerer of the Baltic, the master having destroyed the boats. they succeeded in getting down a boat from overhead and left the wreck, and have not since been heard from, If this account be true, comment is unnecessary, the public will be apt to examine into such conduct

Baltic

Dist to Oahu

Lat. by Acct 45°.50 N.
Long. " D^o 168°.20 W.

Thursday Oct^r 1^st Begins with a thick fog and light airs from S.W. the two ships in company steering S.E. by E. middle part, strong winds and squally from S.W. to W. the ships under full sail, latter part clear weather and very strong winds from W.S.W. nothing

In the North Pacific

1857

in sight from mast ahead, our companion the Baltic out of sight, astern, this morning took down the larboard boat from ahead, which way badly stoven, and commenced repairing it, the carpenter no better

Dist. to Oahu 1335 Miles S. 12.. 19 E.

Lat. by Obs. 43.. 45 N.
Long. " Chron 164.. 2¼ W.

Friday Oct 2nd Begins with strong winds and clear weather from the Westward steering S.E. by E. the blacksmith busily employed in repairing the larboard boat middle part good weather and wind more moderate from N.W. course S.E.½E. latter part, weather the same, wind growing lighter from the same quarter, course S.E.½E. the larboard boat still repairing, the carpenter no better, althe big back is rubbed there being a decay in the cabin, (by the stove) with Arnica bone oil or liniment, perhaps a discharge from the skin when in part, would effect a speedy cure, sent down the main topgallant yard to repair

Dist run in 24h. 185
" to Oahu 1157 S. 10.½E.

Lat. by Obs. 40.42 N.
Long. " Chron. 162.. 2 W

Saturday Oct 3rd Begins with fair weather and light winds from the Westward steering S.E.½E. finished the main topgallant sail, set it, the boat still repairing, middle part cloudy weather and rain with light winds from W. to S.W. heading S.S.E. latter part rain and fresh breeze from S.E. by E. heading S. by E. took in the light sails

Distance to Oahu 1076 miles S. 10.. 6 E.

Lat. by Obs 39.22 N.
Long.. Obs 161 .. 46 W

Bound to the Sandwich Islands

1857

Sunday Oct. 4th Begins with a light rain storm, and moderate winds from S.E. heading S. by W.½ W. at 2 P.M. the weather beaty away and light airs, were ship heading E. by N. also set flying jib and topgallant sails, middle part cloudy weather and fresh breezy from S.S.W. steering S.E. by E. latter part the weather still cloudy, and the breze fresh but hauling aft a little, steering S.E.½E. the carpenter no better, and as far as we can see not likely to be, as long as he remains on board ship

Distance to Oahu
944 miles S. 2° 57' E

Lat. by Obs 37° 26 N.
Long. " Chron 159° 3 W

Monday Oct. 5th Begins with warm pleasant weather and fresh breezy from S.S.W. steering S.E. middle part fine weather and moderate winds from the same quarter, course S.E.½S. latter part the weather still continues beautiful, and the wind moderate from S.W. set foretopmast studdingsail, course S.E.½S. the boat still being repaired, the carpenter, improving a little.

Distance to Oahu
787 miles S. 2° 42 W.

Lat. by Obs 34° 49 N.
Long. " Chron. 157° 24 W.

Tuesday Oct. 6th Begins with clear, pleasant weather and moderate winds from S.W. steering S.E. by S. the boat still repairing, the watch employed in washing and drying our bone, the weather now very warm, or at least, it appears so to us, coming so rapidly, from the far North Middle part clear weather and light winds from the same quarter, course S.S.E. latter part, clear, pleasant weather, with light winds

In the North Pacific

1857

from S. S. W. heading S. E. the larboard boat still repairing, the carpenter gaining and the watch employed in drying bone set the bow boat out on her crane

Distance to Oahu 721 miles S. 5° 38 W.

Lat. by Obs. 33.. 41 N.
Long. " Chron 156. 40 W

Wednesday Oct. 7th Begins with clear, warm weather and light airs from S. W. steering S.E. ½ E. finished drying the bone, also completed the repairing of the larboard boat, middle part calm, at 2 A. M. a light breze springs up from S. S. E. heading S. W. latter part clear weather and light airs from the same quarter at 8 A. M. wore ship heading E. the watch employed in bundling the bone, and at work in the rigging two ships in sight

Distance to Oahu 696 miles S. 9° 36 W.

Lat. by Obs 33.10 N.
Long. " Chron 155.56 W

4493 x

Thursday Oct. 8th Begins with fine weather and light airs from S.S.E. heading E. finished bundling the bone, a little short of x4000 lbs. at ½ past 3 P. M. tacked ship heading S.W. ½ W. middle part clear weather and light winds from S. S. E. beating to windward, tack and tack, latter part wind and weather the same, the ship heading S. W. ½ S. one ship in sight. the watch employed at the rigging and in other employments of ships duty

Distance to Oahu 636 miles S. 2. 25 W.

Lat. by Obs. 32.15 N
Long. " Chron 156.46 W

Friday Oct. 9th Begins with fine weather and moderate winds from S. by E. heading S. W. by W. during the afternoon

Bound to the Sandwich Islands

1857

the rain commencey, at 4 P.M. tacked ship heading S.E. by E.½ E. at 7 the rain holdy up and the wind dieg away almost to a calm middle part good weather and fresh breze from the Southward heading E.S.E, latter part clear weather and strong winds from S. by W. heading S.E. by E. took in the light sails and reefed the topsails

Distance to Oahu 610 miles S. 15°.54 W.

Lat. by Obs 31°.30 N.
Long. " Acct 155°.— W

Saturday Oct 10th Begins with squally weather and strong winds from the Southward heading E.S.E. the ship under double reefed topsails and courses, middle part heavy squally y wind and rain from S. to S.W. heading to the Eastward, latter part cloudy weather and light winds from S.S.E. heading S.W. the watch employed in cleaning ship fore part. the carpenter improving, bathing him now then tiring a day in the cabin with pain killer

Distance to Oahu 577 miles S. 20°.15 W.

Lat. by Acct. 30°.45 N.
Long. " D° 154°.20 W

Sunday Oct 11th Begins with good weather and light winds from S.E. heading S.S.W. the watch employed in cleaning ship, the carpenter still gaining, the 2nd mate off duty with a sprained ancle, middle part heavy thunder squally, with vivid lightning and a most bountiful supply of rain water, took in the light sails, courses and double reefed the topsails, latter part a rain storm and fresh breze from S.E. heading S.S.W. made sail

Distance to Oahu 514 miles S. 19°.15 W.

Lat. by Obs 29°.48 N.
Long. " Chron 154°.59 W.

In the North Pacific

1857

Monday Oct^r 12^th Begin with clear weather and fresh breezy from S. E. heading S. S. W. middle part good weather and moderate winds from E. S. E. heading S. latter part the weather good with occasional rain squally, and the wind lighter from the same quarter, the ship heading S. the carpenter still improving the 2^nd mate uncle a trifle better, using a crutch to hobble around with, the cooper employed in setting up casky, the watch hand at it in cleaning up for port, when there is now some liklihood of our arriving eventually if the wind holds, and with these remarks we shall wind up the days work, for want of more material

Distance to Oahu 388 miles S. 18 W

Lat. by Alt 27.-57 N
Long. " Chron 155.-55 W

Tuesday Oct 13^th Begin with fine weather and fresh breez from E. S. E. steering S. by W. at 6 P. M. the wind hauling to the Eastward, kept her S. by E. middle part fresh breez and squally weather from E. S. E. heading S. latter part wind lighter from the same quarter the ship heading the same, sent down the fore topgallant mast, which way badly torn and commenced repairing it at 10 A. M. had quite a squall from the Southward with rain, after which calm and raining

Dist. to Oahu 247 miles S 8 " 42 W

Lat. by Lunar Alt & Dist. 25.-45 N
D^o " Double D^o 25 " 43
Long " Lunar 156 " 14 W
D^o " Chron 156 " 35 W

Bound to the Sandwich Islands

1857

Wednesday Oct 14th Begins with light airs from S. S. E. heading S. W. the watch employed in mending the fore topgallant sail, at 6 P. M. the ship came up S. S. W. finished the topgallant sail and sent it up, middle part good weather and light winds from S. E. heading S. by W. 1/2 W. set the fore topgallant sail, At 6 A. M. the wind hauled to the Southward & ahead ship heading W. S. W. at 8 hauled to S. E. taken ship again, heading S. by W. 1/2 W. the 2nd mate and carpenter both well enough to go on duty to day

Distance to Oahu 201 miles S. 9° 42 W.

Lat. by Obs. 25° 01 N.
Long. " Chron 157° 30 W.

Thursday Oct. 15th Begins with cloudy weather and light winds from S. by E. the ship heading S. W. by S. no trades yet, nor the least prospect of getting them, and we drifting fast to leeward of our port, which is enough to make a man strike his grandfather middle part fine weather and light baffling winds from E. S. E. to S. S. E. the ship heading from S. to S. W. latter part and light winds from

Distance to Oahu 172 1/2 miles S. 14° 30 W.

S. E. heading E. N. E.
Lat. by Obs. 24° 35 N.
Long. " Chron. 157° 20 W.

Friday Oct 16th Begins with warm pleasant weather and light winds from S. E. the ship heading E. N. E. at 4 P. M. taken ship heading S. by W. middle part, fine weather and light winds from E. S. E. heading S. latter part the weather still continuing the same, and the wind veering a little from the same quarter, the ship-

In the North Pacific

1857

heading S. ½ E. during the forenoon she comes up to S. by E. ½ E.
Distance to Oahu N. end 87½ miles S. 14° 48 W

Lat. by Obs. 23°.08 N.
Long " Chron 157°.43 W

Saturday Oct^r 17^th Begins with good weather and moderate winds from E. by S. heading S. by E. ½ E. the watch employed in getting up the chain and getting the anchors off the bows, middle part fine weather and light winds from the Eastward, heading S. S. E. at 1 A. M. tacked ship heading N. N. E. at 3 tacked again, heading S. S. E, latter part good weather and light winds from the same quarter, heading N. N. E. S. E. at 7 A. M. saw the land being the N. end of Oahu & point on our lee bow 25 miles distant.

Lat. by Acct 21°.36 N.
Long " D^o 157°.30 W.

Sunday Oct^r 18^th Begins with light airs from the Eastward steering S. running along the weather side of Oahu, middle part a dead calm, at 7 P. M. when nearly up to Diamond head, the Captain took the larboard boat and her crew, and proceeded to the town some 12 or 14 miles distant, being anxious to see his family, latter part light baffling airs from various parts of the compass, at 7 A. M. the pilot came on board, at 10 A. M. the steam tug came out and towed us in the harbor

Civil Account Finds us at our anchorage in Honolulu harbor. with light

Laying at Anchor in Honolulu (S.I.)

1857

airy from off the land, the weather most
expressly hot, the sun pouring down upon
us, as from a furnace, seem to my heated
latter part light winds from off the land the
weather clear and warm.

Monday Oct.r 19th Begins with clear
weather and light airs from off the land
at an early hour commenced cleaning ship
outside, at breakfast time two of the crew
Boyton and Haythall not finding the
weather sufficiently hot, commenced putting
on an extra heat, by engaging in a pugilistic
combat which was immediately stopped by
the mate, during the afternoon the harbor
master came on board, when we hauled
alongside the John Howland to discharge
our oil and send it home by her, also
took on board 55 barrels of potatoes, the best
ever raised at these islands, the same we
understood were procured from California
remainder of the day calm

Tuesday Oct.r 20th Begins with warm
calm weather, at an early hour commenced
breaking out the main hatchway, to get at
the oil, during the day broke out considerable
oil, hoisted it on board the John Howland
and they commenced running it down
remainder of the day clear, pleasant weather
and moderate winds from N.E. chiefly
off the land, every ~~two~~ light puff of air
bringing off a fresh troop of these delicate
little insects, called musquitoes, which
proved an intolerable bore

Laying at Anchor in Honolulu (S.I.)

1857

Wednesday Oct. 21st Begins with clear weather and moderate windy from N.E. at daylight we found that the starboard boat and 8 of our crew were missing. It appears that about 1 A.M. the boatsteerer Lawton whose watch it was on deck, gave permission for the boat to go to the Arctic to take Dan then, after doing which it appears they went to the Reindeer, then returned to our ship, under her bow, and our men let themselves down into her, the boatsteerer not knowing any thing about it, when they started for parts unknown, neither boat or men having since been heard from, altho' diligent search has been made through the harbor for them. Their names are. Alfred Royall, Bradley, Francis Tighe, Joseph Correa, J. O. Neil, Robert Tierney, Ira Gallagher, and Mc Nally They have evidently deserted without cause and should they follow the sea for the next half century, they will never again find themselves on board a ship where such content and uniform good treatment will be extended towards them as they have invariably received from the Captain & Officers of the good ship Saratoga they will learn to appreciate good treatment, after dearly bought experience At 10 A.M. the Captain came off with an officer and they proceeded to the bark Isabella to search her, as it was supposed the men were there, we also hear that Bradley one of the missing men was in the jail. The Captain returned at 1 P.M. having hear from the boat, and

Saying at Anchor in Honolulu (S.I.)

1857

we below seeing her, some distance to leeward Bradley also was released from confinement but did not come on board this, During the day an English man of war steamer arrived remainder of the day, clear calm pleasant with light winds from N.E.

Thursday Oct. 22nd Begins with good weather and light airs from N.E. the crew employed in breaking out the remainder of our oil, which we expect to finish to day. This morning the Jenny Avery arrived, at noon finished breaking out our oil, in the afternoon carried our boom about 4460 lbs. on board clipper ship John Tilfair, At ½ past 8 P.M. the police officer came alongside having our boat, and informing us that the men who ran away with her were all in custody, having been taken by the natives at Barbey point about 30 miles distant, remainder of the day good weather and light winds from N.E.

Friday Oct. 23rd Begins with clear calm weather, the Baltic arrived early this morning, the watch employed in stowing our lower hold, and hoisting oil on board the John Howland, this morning we received another hand before the mast, shipped in shore, a Dutchman, in the course of the forenoon, a police officer brought Bradley on board, he having been at work in the mill the last two days, during the day eight whaler arrived, finish breaking out our oil, stowed the ground tier and filled it with water remainder of the day light showers, wind N.E.

Laying at Anchor in Honolulu (S.I.)

1857

Saturday Oct.r 24.th Begins with warm weather and light airs from N.E. accompanied with myriads of moyquitoes, kicking, biting scratching, and buzzing, all the live long live night, veritable Mexican moyquitoes that can stand flatfooted on the deck and drink out of a quart pot, to farewell to sleep, whilst in port, at an early hour commenced work, stowing off the hold during the day hauled off from the John Howland and moored ship in close proximity to Robinsons wharf, remainder of the day fresh trades and good weather

Sunday Oct 25.th Begins with fine weather and moderate winds from N.E. the starboard watch in shore on liberty

Monday Oct 26.th Begins with good weather and fresh breezy from N.E at an early hour took a raft of 15 casks on shore filled it with water and at 8 A.M. had it alongside, hoisted it in and stowed it down, during the day Mr. Batey the 4.th mate was discharged, having shipped only for the voyage, also commenced painting ship, the larboard watch on shore on liberty

Tuesday Oct.r 27.th Begins with good weather and fresh breezy from N.E. at an early hour sent a raft of water casks on shore and required painting ship after breakfast hauled the raft alongside and hoisted it in, when the starboard watch went on shore on liberty, remainder

Laying at Anchor in Honolulu (S.I.)

1857

of the day the watch on board busily employed in stowing down the water, painting ship &c the weather clear and pleasant with fresh breezy from N.E

Wednesday Oct 28th Begins with good weather and light airs from N.E. at day light sent a raft on shore and commenced filling it the larboard watch on shore on liberty during the day the watch stowed the water and were engaged in painting ship

Thursday Oct. 29th Begins with good weather and light airs from N.E. after breakfast the starboard watch went on shore on liberty, the watch on board employed in painting ship, and other ships duties remainder of the day, fine weather and fresh breezy from N.E.

Friday Oct. 30th Begins with clear weather and fresh breezy from N.E. at an early hour the cooper commenced coopering some empty bands, the larboard watch on shore on liberty, the ship nearly ready for sea, remainder of the day good weather and fresh breezy from N.E.

Saturday Oct. 31st Begins with cloudy weather and light rain showers from N.E. at an early hour rafted off three casks of water, one man missing the fiddler, the starboard watch on shore on liberty, received on board, some pumpkins, melons, oranges &c the Captain also dyckens, the mate

Laying at Anchor in Honolulu (S.I.)

1857

the cook, and two boatsteerers, remainder of the day occasional showers, and squally from N.E.

Sunday Nov^r 1^st Begins with clear pleasant weather and moderate winds from N.E. the larboard watch on shore on liberty, Reuben Crafts (fiddler) still absent, also the six deserters who are in confinement in the fort, during the day five ships arrived, remainder of the day - strong squally of wind and rain from N.E.

Monday Nov 2^nd Begins with good weather and light airs from N.E. two more men missing from the larboard watch, Bradley and Kemp, who have not yet made their appearance, duty the mate. Lawton & Brown boatsteerers took their things and left the ship, two men also came on board (Jeremiah Lewis) the 4^th mate also came, remainder of the day, strong breezes from N.E.

Tuesday Nov 3^rd Begins with strong winds from N.E. early in the morning two kanakas came on board nothing yet heard from the deserters also recieved on board, the six deserters who took the boat and have been in the fort since that time, the police having brought them on board the kanakas also kept coming occasionally At noon the new mate Mr Foster came together with the boatsteerer, the cook and the balance of the crew, ships pro

Laying at Anchor in Honolulu (S.I.)

1857

on shore, making all handy on board. The Captain then came on board, and a blue peter was set as a signal for the pilot at 3 P.M. he came, and commenced hauling out and at 5 P.M. we were outside the reef and were once more fairly to sea

Wednesday Nov^r 4^th (Nautical time) finds us running along the South side of Oahu under whole topsails, main top gallant sail and jibsail, steering W.S.W. the wind moderate from N.E. middle part clear weather and fresh breezy from the Eastward, steering N. by E. latter part wind, weather and course the same, got the anchor on the bows and sent the chains below, all handy in good health and spirits, eager to sail in with whales

Lat. by Obs. 22 " 47 N.
Long. " Chron. 158 " 40 W.

Thursday Nov^r 5^th Begins with fine weather and fresh breezy from E.N.E. the ship heading N. the watch employed in getting the boat in order and other ships duty, middle part fine weather and moderate winds from the Eastward, heading N.N.E. latter part fresh breezy and squally from the Eastward, heading from N.N.E. to N.E. by N. the watch employed in repairing a jib

Lat. by Obs. 24 " 47 N
Long. " Chron. 157 " 47 W

In the North Pacific

1857

Friday Nov.r 6th Begins with gen.l weather and moderate winds from E.S.E. steering N.E. by N. finished the 1st and set it, towards sunset squally, middle part good weather and moderate winds from E.S.E. course N.E. by N. latter part wind weather and course the same

Lat. by Obs 26.19 N.
Long. " Acct 156.10 W.

Saturday Nov 7th Begins with pleasant weather and moderate wind from S.E. steering N.E. by N. middle part cloudy weather with squally showers and rain from S.S.E. course N.E. latter part wind weather and course the same saw sail in sight from mast head on the weather beam

Lat. by Obs 27.53 N.
Long. by Acct 153.40 W.

Sunday Nov 8th Begins with fresh breezy and squally weather from S.S.E. the ship under courses, topsails and top gallant sails steering N.E. at 6 P.M. furled top gallant sails, middle part strong windy and cloudy weather with frequent squalls from S.E. single reefed fore and maintopsails and double reefed the mizen topsail, steering N.E. latter part passing cloudy and strong windy from the same quarter, course the same, saw sail in sight

Lat. by Obs. 30.26 N.
Long. " Chron 149.42 W

Bound to the Gulf of California

1857

Monday Nov^r 9^th Begin with strong winds from S. S. E. steering N. E. at 4 P. M. hauled her up N. E. by E. at 6 P. M. double reefed fore and main topsails, middle part strong gales and heavy squally from the Southward, furled mainsail and gibs also set main spencer, during the night the sea being very heavy, the ship rolled the leeboard and weight boats under, filling them with water, and parting all their gripes, but doing no further damage, latter part cloudy weather and strong gales from the same quarter, carry the same, set reefed mainsail

Lat. by Acct. 31.45 N.
Long. " D^o 146.30 W.

Tuesday Nov^r 10^th Begin with cloudy weather and fresh breezy from the Southward steering N. E. by E. middle part good weather and fresh breezy from the Southward steering E. N. E. latter part good weather and wind more moderate from S. E. set whole mainsail, single reefed topsails and gibs, steering N. E. by E. the watch employed in various duties

Lat. by Obs. 33.08 N.
Long. " Chron. 143.57 W

Wednesday Nov^r 11^th Begin with fine weather and moderate winds from S. E. steering N. E. by E. reefed maintopgallant sail and set it the watch employed in making spunyarn, middle part good weather and moderate winds from S. E. carry N. E. by E. set whole maintopsail and mainstopgallant sail, latter part, good weather

In the North Pacific

1857

and light winds from the same quarter, carryed the same, set whole sail and main topsails with topgallant sails, and flying gib, also sent down the mainyard, and commenced repairing it.

Lat. by Obs 33.56 N.
Long. " Chron 141.46 W.

Thursday Nov.r 12th Begins with fair weather and light winds from S.E. by E. the ship heading N.E.½E. the watch employed in repairing the mainyard town sunset finished it and set it, middle part light winds from E.S.E. with clear weather, the ship heading N.E. latter part good weather and light winds from E.N.E. heading N. unbent the foresail and commenced repairing it on mon 4 duty with a pain in the breast

Lat. by Obs. 34.38 N.
Long. " Chron 140.20 W.

Friday Nov.r 13th Begins with good weather and light winds from E.N.E. heading N. the watch employed in repairing the foresail, at 2 P.M. the wind hauld to S.E. by E. and the ship come up to N.E. by E. at 5 P.M finished the foresail and set it middle part calm, latter part good weather and light winds from E.S.E. heading N.E. caught a porpoise, also sent down the maintopsail to repair it.

Lat. by Obs. 33.23 N.
Long. " Chron 140.22 W.

Bound to the Gulf of California.

1857.

Saturday Nov.r 14.th Begins with fine weather and very light winds from E.S.E. the ship heading N.E. the watch employed in repairing the maintopsail, finished it and set it. Middle part fine weather, and light winds from E.S.E. heading N.E. latter part clear weather and light airs from the Southward, steering E. by N. sent down the mizentopsail to repair remainder of the day the watch employed on the sail.

Lat. by Obs 35 ° 40 N.
Long. " Chron 140 ° 5 W.

Sunday Nov.r 15.th Begins with fine weather and light airs from S.E. heading E.N.E. the watch employed in repairing the mizen topsail, finished it at 4 P.M. and set it. Middle part good weather and light airs from the same quarter, heading E. N. E. latter part, clear, pleasant weather, and very light airs from S.E. the ship still heading E.N.E. sent a fair back stay to the shit

Lat. by Obs. 35 ° 57 N.
Long. " Chron. 138 ° 47 W.

Monday Nov.r 16.th Begins with clear weather and light winds from E. S. E. heading N.E. middle part, light baffling winds, latter part cloudy weather and moderate winds from the Eastward heading N.N.E. imbent the flying gib to repair it

Lat. by Obs 36 ° 12 N.
Long " Chron. 137 ° 47 W.

In the North Pacific

1857

Tuesday Nov.r 17th Begins with passing cloudy and moderate windy from S.E. by E. heading N.E. by E. finished the flying gib and set it, also sent down mizen topgallant yard and sail, to repair them, broke out fer buy and part middle part cloudy weather and moderate windy from E. by S.E. heading N.E. latter part cloudy weather and moderate windy from the Eastward heading N.N.E. broke out fer water, at 11 A.M. tacked ship heading S.E. by S.

Lat. by Obs. 37.11 N.
Long. " Chron. 136.45 W.

Wednesday Nov.r 18th Begins with good weather and moderate windy from E. by N. heading S.E. by S. the watch employed in drawing rope yarn, the invalids all well and on duty, middle part light windy and occasional rain squally from E.N.E. heading S.E. at 7 A.M. tacked ship heading E.N.E. latter part good weather and light windy from E.S.E. the ship heading N.E. the watch employed in repairing the mizen topgallant sail and knotting rope yarn

Lat. by Obs. 36.30 N.
Long. " Chron. 135.40 W.

Thursday Nov.r 19th " Begins with fair weather and very light windy from S.S.E. heading E. the watch employed as on the previous day middle part clear, calm and pleasant, latter part fair weather and light airs from E.N.E. heading S.E. the watch busy at the mizen topgallant sail, the second mate

again off duty, having had a relapse of his complaint. This morning found a piece broken out of the after part of the frame, in which the screw work of our steering apparatus, finishes the topgallant sail and set it.

Lat. by Obs. 36 ° 18 N.
Long. " Acct. 134 ° 55 W.

Friday Nov.r 20th " Begins with light wind, from the Eastward heading N.N.E. the watch employed in mocking spunyarn the carpenter, busily engaged, in endeavoring to strengthen our steering apparatus, lowered all the boats in pursuit of blackfish, but could not strike, middle part light baffling airs from all parts of the compass, latter part a dead calm, the watch employed in making spunyarn, the carpenter and black smith repairing the wheel, to day threw overboard two tierce of beef, that was not fit for any human being to eat, the smell from it being intolerable, in fact our beef is a most inferior article, and there has been gross negligence at home in selecting it, for we can not think it was intentional

Lat. by Obs. 35 ° 54 N.
Long. " Chron. 135 ° 51 W.

Saturday Nov.r 21st " Begins with clear weather and a dead calm, the watch engaged in making spunyarn, the third mate still off duty on account of sickness middle part cloudy weather, with calms and light airs from S. S. E. heading E. latter part good weather and light airs from

In the North Pacific

1857

the same quarter, comp the same the ship handly having steerage way on her, the watch employed in various duties about the ship

Lat. by Obs. 36 " 55 N.
Long. " Lunar 135 " 28 W.
D° " Chron. 135 " 26 "

Sunday Nov^r 22^nd Begin with light baffling winds from S. to N. the watch employed in making spunyan, middle part cloudy weather, with light, baffling airs from various parts of the compass, latter part, cloudy weather, and light breezy from S.E. heading E. N.E. the third mate no better. Primary Sight also off duty with the cholic, towards midnight breezy up from S.S.E. heading E.

Lat. by Obs. 36-1 N.
Long. " Acct 134-20 W

Monday. Nov^r 23^rd Begin with cloudy weather and moderate winds from S.S.E. steering E. with some prospect of making a little on our passage towards the coast middle part broken cloudy and fresh breezy from S. by E. heading E. by N. latter part cloudy weather and fresh breezy from the same quarter, the ship still heading E. by N. the sick rather better this morning. At 10 A. M. took in topgallant sails, and flying gib, also also double reefed the topsails

Lat. by Acct 36.18. N.
Long. " D° 130.40 W.

Bound to the Gulf of California

1857

Tuesday Nov.r 24.th Begin with a rain storm and strong winds from S.E. the ship under corsey and double reefed topsails heading E.N.E. at 3 P.M. heavy squalls furled the mainsail and gib, middle part a heavy rain storm and strong gales from S.S.E. heading E. latter part the rain ceases, the weather clear up and the wind hauls to the Westward made sail steering E.S.E. the wind very light, broke out fer buy and push, the third mate still gaining

Lat. by Obs. 35 ° 56 N.
Long. " Chron 128 ° 58 W.

Wednesday Nov.r 25.th Begin with fine weather and moderate wind from the Westward, set fore & aft stud.ding sail steering S.E. by E. ½ E. middle part strong breezy and squally with rain from the Southward steering E.S.E. took two reefs in the fore and main sail one in the mizen topsail having taken in the light sails latter part fine weather and fresh breezy from S.W. made all sail steering E.S.E. the sick improving slowly

Lat. by Obs. 34 ° 26 N.
Long. " Chron. 126 ° 23 W.

Thursday Nov.r 26.th Begin with good weather and a wholesail breeze from S.W. steering E.S.E. the watch employed in various duties, the cooper setting up casks the watch employed in various duties about the ship, middle part good weather and fresh breezy from S.W. steering S.E. by E. ½ E

In the North Pacific

1857

latter part good weather and moderate winds from N. W. steering S. E. by E. & E. the sick still gaining, the cooper setting up his casks

Lat. by Obs. 32° 23 N.
Long. " Chron. 123° 36 W

Friday Nov. 27th Begins with fine weather and fresh breezes from N. W. steering E. S. E. the cooper at his casks the carpenter repairing the weigt boat Do duty Francis Pigh went to duty again having recovered from his illness, middle part fine weather and fresh breezes from N. N. W. steering E. S. E. latter part the weather still good, and the breze fresh from the same quarter, carry the same the third, mate still improving

Lat. by Obs 30° 17 N,
Long. " Chron, 120° 13 W

Saturday Nov. 28th Begins with fine weather and fresh breze from N. W. steering E. S. E. the cooper busy at his casks, the carpenter at the boats, and the watch making spunyarn, At 6 P. M. took in main royal, fore and mizen topgallant sails, expecting to make land before morning, middle part moderate winds from the same quarter, carry the same. At 3 A. M. saw the island of Guadalupe, two points on our lee bow about fifteen miles distant. Luffed up E. by S. at daylight Guadalupe I. 20 miles N. by W. Height 3000 feet

steering E. by S. at 8 A. M. saw Cedros I. bearing E. by S. distant 15 miles, at 10 A. M. saw Natividad I. bearing E. S. E. distant 15 miles, at noon Cedros I. bearing E. by S. distant 10 miles, Natividad I. E. S. E. distant 15 miles, middle part moderate

windy from the same quarter, course E. S. E. the carpenter and cooper employed on the previous day. the third mate still getting better.

Lat. by Obs. 28 ° 36 N.
Long. " Chron 117 ° 34 W.

Sunday Nov^r 29^th Begins with fine weather and moderate windy from N. W. steering E. S. E. the watch employed on the previous day, at 6 P. M. took in the topgallant sails, at 9 luffed up to the wind heading W. S. W. middle part good weather and fresh breezy from N. W. laying by the wind, foretopsail aback, heading to the Westward, at daylight made sail and kept her off E. latter part good weather and moderate windy from the same quarter, course E. by N. at 10 A. M. made the land ahead, being Cedros or Cherry island stood in for it

Lat. by Obs. 27 ° 52 N.
Long. " Chron 116 ° 2 W.

Monday Nov^r 30^th

Begins with fine weather and moderate wind from N. W. steering E. running along the Southern side of Cherry island to and the ^same land several fine bays in sight, found our chronometer way running faster in warm weather, being four minutes and thirty on Sunday too slow, gaining on second daily, middle and latter part fine weather and light winds from the Northward, steering S. E. the land still in sight, the third mate so far recovered as to resume his duties

Lat. by Obs. 26 ° 11 N.
Long. " Chron. 114 ° 22 W.

In the North Pacific

1857

Tuesday Dec.r 1st Begin with clear, pleasant weather and light winds from the Northward steering E. S. E. the carpenter and cooper employed ey before middle part good weather and light winds from N. W. steering S. E. by E. latter part fine weather and light winds from the same quarter, course E. S. E. set topgallant sails and fetched just studdingsail, plenty of fin backs and humpbacks in sight, seen blackfish, lowered but did not strike, also seen two ships on our weather quarter, steering ey we were

Lat. by Obs. 24° 52 N.
Long. " Chron. 112.46 W

Wednesday. Dec.r 2nd Begin with beautiful weather and light winds from N. W. steering E. S. E. the two ships in sight also the land, being Pt. Lazaro Pt. to the Northward of Magdalena Bay seen blackfish, lowered larboard and waist boats, the larboard boat struck one and killed him, bringing him to the ship, middle part clear weather and very light airs from N. W. steering S. S. E. latter part clear weather and light winds from the Eastward, heading to the Southward, being of Marguerite Island plain in sight, caught a green turtle and a sunfish

Lat. by Obs 24° 14 N.
Long. " Chron 112° — W

Thursday Dec.r 3rd Begin with fine weather and light airs from

Bound to the Gulf of California.

1857

the Northward steering S. E. by E. the land plain in sight, being the coast of Lower California, middle part fine weather and light winds from the Northward steering S. E. by E. part two sail during the night in the wind, latter part the weather partically cloudy and the wind light from the same quarter course the same, the crew employed in breaking out our beef, to put in fresh pickle, as it is in a very bad condition some of it unfit for use

Lat. by Obs. 23° 17 N.
Long. " Chron 111° 20 W.

Friday Dec^r 4^th^ Begins with cloudy weather and light rainy from N. N. E. heading E. all hands as such filling up the beef with fresh pickle and coopering the barrels, at 5 P. M. it blowing hard and raining, furled the topgallant sails, hauled up the courses and wore ship heading N. W. by N. middle part cloudy weather and fresh breezy from N. N. E. laying with main topsail aback tacking ship every two hours, at daylight made sail, and kept her E. towards the land plain in sight latter part cloudy weather and light winds from the Northward, steering E. the watch filling and coopering the beef

Lat. by Acct 23.12 N
Long. " Dr 110.20 W

Saturday Dec^r 5^th^ Begins with cloudy weather, and occasional rain squalls

In the North Pacific

1857

from the Westward steering S.E. by S. running along the land, towards Cape St. Lucas about 15 miles distant, got up the chain, shackled it, and took the anchor off the bow, At 4 P.M. the captain with a boat crew proceeded to the shore, middle part clear weather and strong windy from W.N.W. laying off and on under topsails and foresail three boats in company, latter part fine weather and light baffling winds laying off and on

Lat. by Obs. 22.53 N.
Long. " Chron. 110.00 W

Sunday Dec.r 6th Begins with light airs from the Westward laying off and on the cape, the other ships being the South America, the Sarah Sheaf of New Bedford, the Islander of Nantucket and the Tybee of Stonington, middle part good weather and light baffling airs endeavoring to work in the gulf, latter part clear weather and light winds from N.N.E. beating to windward, the South America, Sarah Sheaf in company with us

Lat. by Obs 23.8 N.
Long. " Acct 109.20 W.

Mon. Monday Dec.r 7th Begins with clear, pleasant weather and light winds from N.N.E. beating to windward endeavoring to work up the gulf, the two ships in company with us, the cook off duty with syphilis middle part calms and light airs from W

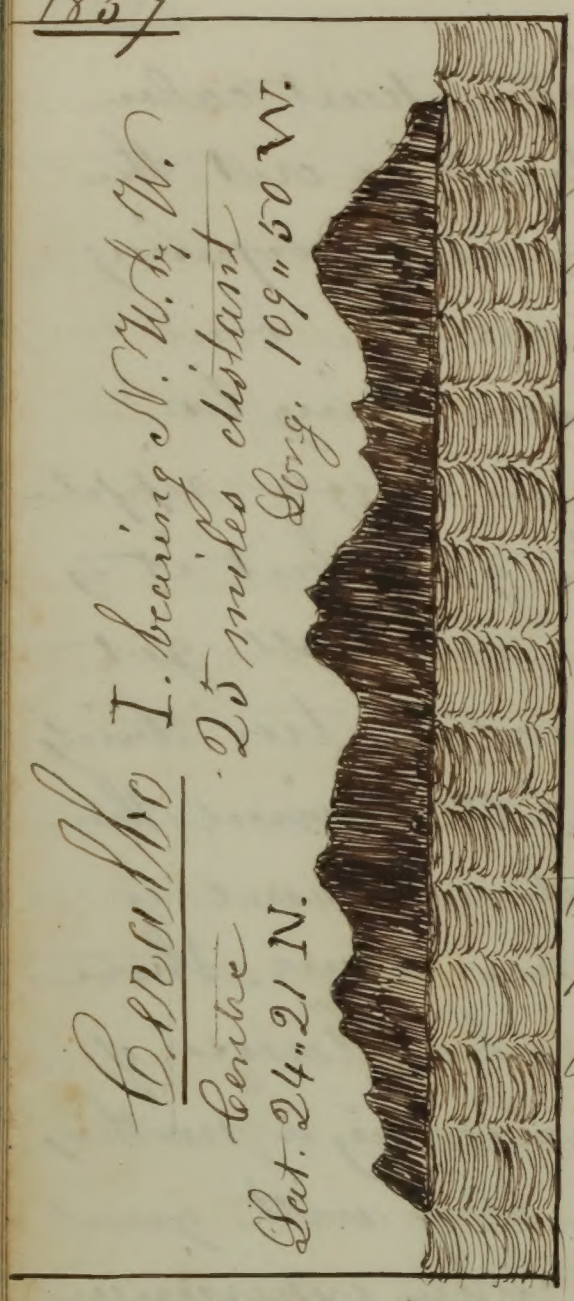
Laying off and on Cape St. Lucas.

1857

the land heading N. latter part calm the watch employed in breaking out the balance of our beef, repalling and coopering it, saw blackfish lowered all the boat but could not strike, the sea being too smooth, then not being a single ripple We are now fairly in the gulf but it is impossible to say when we shall get head way up it, as it is calm, two thirds of the time, and what little wind then generally is, comes dead ahead, and is barely sufficient to pan her along. There is however sometimes an abundance of wind, in the form of hurricane or northers as they are termed, which blow with great violence from the N.W. They experienced one at that time since, which liked to have blown the cape to pieces, they also felt a severe shock of an earthquake. It is very dangerous at the head of the gulf on account of what is termed "boarders" which are huge seas, coming with great velocity, roaring and foaming, and carrying every thing before them, no chains or anchors can withstand them. These "boarders" are formed by the damming up of the Colorado by the tide of the gulf, at the turn of the tide, this vast body of water, which has been held in check, and walled in by the waters of the gulf, rushes down in mountain seas, and overwhelms every thing in its way. We have had three of these steamers, one American English and Russian steamers, that were bound to the mouth of the Rio Colorado who when they saw the "boarders" coming beached all three of them, until after they

In the Gulf of California

1857



boat passed, the western shore is generally kept close on board on account of the breezes off the land, also on account of the depths of the water, the eastern side being shoal for a great distance out, the western side also might afford comparative shelter, during the hurricane. The tide also rises and falls at spring tides 25 feet and should a gale set in the river at that time, the bay or boundary are then more dangerous than ever. At 10 A. M. a light breeze springs up from N. N. W. heading W.

Lat. by Obs 23° 56 N.
Long. " Chron. 109° 43 W

Tuesday Dec. 8th Begins with good weather and a light breeze from N. N. W. heading W. ½ N. all hands employed at the beef and finished it having on board 125 barrels of beef and 66 barrels of pork middle part good weather and strong winds from N. W. heading N. N. E. furled topgallant sails, flying jib and double reefed the topsails, at midnight wore ship heading W. S. W. the wind increasing, latter part the wind moderate a little from the same quarter, set mizentopgallant staysail. beating to windward, our companion not in sight, the cook stole all duty

Lat. by Obs. 24° 34 N
Long. " Chron. 109° 36 W.

Wednesday Dec. 9th Begins with strong winds from N. W. by N. heading N. E. by N. under double reefed topsails and courses, at

In the Gulf of California

1857

2 P. M. furled the mainsail, it blowing hard, with an ugly sea running, middle part wind and weather the same, at 11 P. M. wore ship heading W. latter part clear weather and strong winds from N. N. W. heading W. ½ S. over comparing, nowhere to be seen, the cook still off duty

Lat. by Obs. 24 ° 45 N.
Long. " Chron. 110 ° 11 W

Thursday Dec.r 10th. Begins with clear weather and strong winds from N. N. W. heading W. under double reefed topsails and foresail, At 1 P. M. furled mizen topsail and wore ship heading N. E. being off the island of Santo Spiritu which is laid down 14 miles further W. than in the Russian chart than in any other, middle part clear weather and strong winds from N. W. heading N. N. E. at midnight wore ship heading W. latter part clear weather, and wind a little more moderate from N. N. W. heading W. the sea running down some set double reefed mizen topsail, the cook still off duty

Lat. by Obs. 25 ° 00 N.
Long. " Chron. 110 ° 25 W

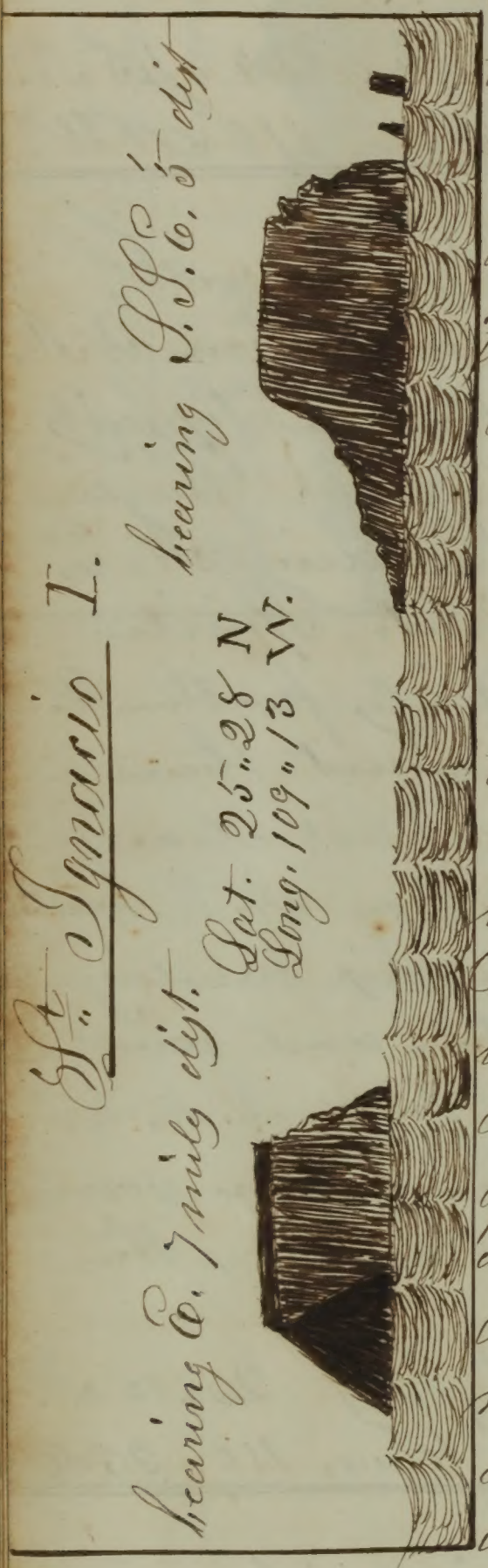
Friday Dec.r 11th. Begins with good weather and fresh breezy from N. N. W. heading N. E. by N. the wind and sea abating gradually the island of San Josef bearing W. ½ N. about 15 miles distant, appearing more like the main land than an island, and very well calculated to deceive in hazy weather

In the Gulf of California

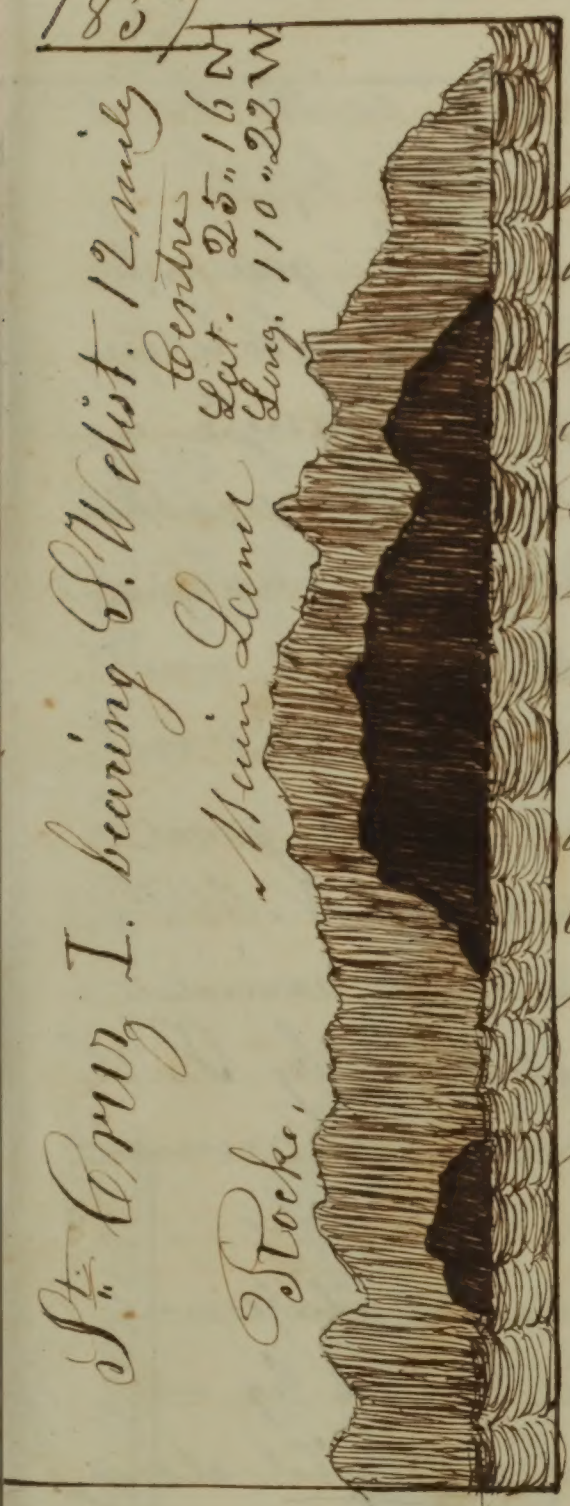
middle part clear weather and wind moderating from N. N. W. beating to windward This we presume is the periodical time for the ~~periodical time~~ appearance of those meteoric phenomena called "shooting stars" as the heavens were contently illuminated by their luminous tracks, as they flashed from the zenith toward the horizon in every direction, radiating as it were from a common centre, until they faded away with the dawn of day, latter part clear weather and light windy from the same quarter, made all sail, heading N. E. ½ N.

Lat. by Obs. 25°.29 N.
Long. " Chron 109°.21 W

Saturday Dec. 12th Begin with clear weather and fresh breeze from N. W. tacked ship heading W. S. W. about 3 miles from the island of St. Ignacio This island is nothing but a large, high barren rock, and lies in Lat 25.28 N and Long 109.13 W. 12 miles due west of this island, lies Point St. Ignacio on the Eastern side of the gulf and on the coast of Sonora, which is very low and rocky, and would be extremely dangerous at night, we were but 5 miles from it and could see the birds on it even with the water, raised a veil on our weather beam coming down the gulf, at sunset, seen the land on both sides of us, middle part- good weather and moderate windy from N. W. beating to windward under courses and topsails, latter part, wind and weather the same, our two companions the South America



In the Gulf of California.



and Sarah Sheaf in our quarter, made sail, taken ship heading N. N. E. We have on board Norie, Laurie, Imrie, Blunt and Russian chart of the gulf, and no two agree in the location of the islands & coasts, and Thorn. life of Lat & Long. of the islands in his work on navigation, are more than no when, placing some of the islands in the middle of California, the Russian chart is by far the most reliable and trust worthy, latter part wind and weather the same, made sail, our two companions in sight abaft the beam, got up the starboard chain, the cook off duty

Lat. by Obs. 25°. 44 N.
Long. " Chron. 109°. 52 W.

Catalana I. W.S.W.
Centre
Lat. 25°. 36 N.
Long. 110°. 28 W.
dist. 18
On the S. W. end of this island is a dangerous reef not visible extending S. W. 3 or 4 miles not laid down

Sunday Dec^r 13^th^. Begins with fine weather and fresh breezy from N. W. heading N. by E. the South American and Sarah Sheaf in company with us, their boats down after blackfish. At 1.30 P. M. had quite a shock of an earthquake, in about 10 minutes afterwards felt another light one, lowered all the boats for blackfish, but did not strike, middle part good weather and light windy from W. N. W. to N. W. beating to windward, during the mid watch had another shock of earthquake, with the usual rumbling noise and shaking, latter part calmy and light baffling airy, seen blackfish lowered all the boats, but could not strike, at 11 A. M. a breeze springs up from the Westward

Lat. by Obs 25°. 48 N.
Long. " Chron 110°. 6 W.

In the Gulf of California

1857

Monday Dec.r 14th Begins with light airs from the W.tward heading N. by W. the weather clear and warm, the ground is becoming daily more lively with spouting fish and the current against us strong as we proceed slowly up. At sunset the weather looking very wild and threatening to windward took in fore and mizen topgallant sails and flying jib, in about an hour however it broke away and cleared up, middle part good weather and fresh breezy from N.N.W. beating to windward, latter part, wind and weather the same, heading W. by S. standing in toward the lee side of Carmen island for an anchorage, the island of Monserrate bearing S. by W. and Catalena E.S.E. on the S.W. end of the latter is a very dangerous sunken reef, not laid down on any chart and extending S.W. 3 or 4 miles, and would be very likely to pick up any vessel passing there, Capt.n Ritchie of Cape St.n Lucas, lost a schooner on this reef, but a short time since, At 12. M. came to with main yard aback in the bay at the N.E. end of Carmen island

Lat. by Obs. 25°.57 N.
Long. " Acct 110.50 W

Tuesday Dec.r 15 Begins with clear weather and fresh breezy from N.N.W. laying with main yard aback, sent two boats on shore, to get turtle, as we had seen several in the bay, also to obtain information from the Spaniards, respecting whales, there being several there including women and children. Carmen island is about 20 miles in length

1857.

and from 5 to 10 in breadth running N. N. E. and S. S. W. at the N. end on the S. side is a fine large bay with good anchorage, at the mouth of it 35 fathoms of water on the east side and 25 fathoms on the Western side shoaling gradually towards the head. At the head of it some Spaniards were collecting salt, a large pile of which we seen from the ship, both of our boats landed here. At 2 P. M. the boats returned without obtaining any thing, the Spaniards had been there wholly that morning at the lee end of the island, at a little distance from the beach was an immense lake or pile of salt, sufficient for thousands of cargoes, which the Spaniards were carting to the pile we had seen from the ship. We presume it had once been a large lake and the water by some means evaporating left this vast area of salt. The boats were then hoisted up, the yards braced forward and we stood off heading N. E. middle part clear weather and strong winds from N. W. by W. beating to windward, furled, main topgallant sail, jib and mainsail C, also double reefed the topsails, latter part wind and weather the same, with a short, ugly sea running, the ship heading W. S. W. Carmen island three points on our lee bow, which it is very doubtful whether we weather our companions not in sight from mast head, packed the foot of the foresail, hauled it up and repaired it, during the forenoon took in the foresail and close reefed the main topsail then were ship heading N. by E.

Lat. by Obs 26.09 N.
Long. " Chron 110.40 W.

In the Gulf of California

1857

Wednesday Dec.r 16th Begins with clear weather and strong winds from N.W. by W. heading N. by E. the ship under double reefed fore and main, and close reefed mizen topsails. To day found that our foremast was sprung below the eyes of the rigging. We find it next to impossible to get to the North on account of heavy gales and the strong current against us, and the further we get the worse it is, having made but 40 miles to the Northward, for the last 4 days notwithstanding we have carried sail hard and I fear we shall have to abandon the attempt. At 5 P. M. the barometer falling and the wind increasing, close reefed fore and maintopsails, middle part a cloudy sky and a gale of wind from N.W. by W. working to windward under close reefed topsails, tack and tack, at daylight shook the reefs out of the topsails, set foresail and maintopgallant sail, then kept her off S.E. by S. giving up all further intention of proceeding up the gulf and starting for Magdalena Bay, latter part good weather and wind more moderate from N.W. course S.E. by S.

Lat. by Obs. 24.. 55 N.
Long. .. Chron. 109.. 57 W.

Thursday Dec.r 17th Begins with clear weather and fresh breezy from N.W. steering S.E. by S. the watch employed in painting the boats and drawing ropeyarn, middle part clear weather and fresh breezy from N.W. running along the land, at 3 A M. shortened sail and hauled aback the maintopsail

In the Gulf of California.

1857

at 6. made sail, filled away, and kept the off the land being in sight ahead, and on the lee bow, being the southern part of Lower California latter part, wind and weather the same steering S. by W. the watch employed in making spunyarn and fitting the mizzen topsail lifts

Lat. by Obs. 22.56 N.
Long. " Chron. 109.37 W.

Friday Dec.r 18th Begins with clear warm weather and light winds from N. E. steering S. W. by S. running along the E. end of Lower California near cape St. Lucas several humpbacks in sight, also three sail the watch employed at their spunyarn and stretching guy blocks, middle part calm and light baffling airs, latter part fine weather and very light airs from the Northward, heading W. by S. the ship scarcely moving through the water, the watch employed at their spunyarn, and overhauling the foot ropes of the main yard

Lat. by Obs. 22.52 N.
Long. " Chron. 109.33 W.

Saturday Dec.r 19th Begins with clear weather and light winds from S.S.W. heading S.E. cape St. Lucas distant 19 miles, middle part pleasant weather and light winds from N.N.E. range N.W. by W. latter part. wind and weather the same, running along the land, the watch employed in repairing the foot ropes belonging to the different yards, saw blackfish lowered 4 boats and gave chase, at 11 A. M. they returned having been unable to strike

Lat. by Obs. 22.45 N.
Long. " Chron. 110.11 W.

In the North Pacific

1857

Sunday Dec.r 20th Begin with
Begin with fine weather and light winds
from N. N. W. heading W. the watch employ
in overhauling the cutting block, and bailing
up spunyarn, saw blackfish, lowered the
larboard boat, in an hour she returned
being unable to get near them, at 5 P. M.
saw more blackfish, lowered four boats
at 6. they returned without effecting any
thing, middle part good weather and fresh
breezes from N. N. E. steering N. W. by W. both
in fore and main topgallant sails, latter
part wind light from the same quarter
and weather fine, course N. W.

Lat. by Obs. 22.39 N.
Long. " Chron. 111 " 37 W.

Monday Dec.r 21st Begin with pleasant
weather and very light winds from the Northward
heading W. N. W. the land in sight two points
forward of the weather beam, about 40 miles
distant being the South end of Marguerita Island
middle part clear weather and light winds from
N. N. W. heading W. latter part wind and weather
the same, tacked ship heading E. N. E. endeavoring
to work up to the Northern entrance of
Magdalena bay, plain in sight bearing N.
by E. about 20 miles distant. To day the cook
resumed his duty in the galley. the watch
employed in repairing the mainstaysail foot
rope and various other duties, at 9 A. M. wore
ship again heading W. ½ N.

Lat. by Obs. 24 " 2 N.
Long. " Chron. 112 " 6 W

Bound to Magdalena Bay.

1857

Tuesday Dec.r 22nd Begins with clear weather and light winds from N. N. W. heading N. E. the watch employed in breaking Spunyarn and overhauling the cutting blocks, the cooper setting up casks, middle part good weather and moderate winds from W. N. W. working to windward tack and tack, at day light saw the passage directly ahead, at 9 A. M. kept her off N. E. for the centre of the passage, in 15 minutes the wind heard to the Northward, square in over both, at 10 A. M. the Larboard boat proceeded to the shore after turtle

Lat. by Obs. 24.. 29 N.
Long. " Chron. 112.. 5 W.

Wednesday Dec.r 23rd Begins with clear weather and a good breze from W. N. W. heading in toward the entrance of the bay; at 12 P. M. passed through and found ourselves in Magdalena Bay, three ships in sight at anchor up the bay, the wind freshening took in topgallant sails and mainsail, beating up the bay, At 5 P. M. came to anchor with the larboard anchor in 10½ fathoms water, between the Barnstable and Marengo, the Emerald in shore of us and 4 ships some 5 or 6 miles ahead of us up the bay—

Civil Account Windy at our anchorage with good weather and fresh breze from N. by W. After breakfast the Captain with the starboard boat proceeded to the ships up the bay, the mate and second mate with their boats started for the shore on the west side of the bay, broke out for flour and water at 11 A. M. the 4th mate left for the coast

Laying at Anchor in Magdalena Bay

1857

eastern shore, at supper time the boats all returned to the ship with a fine mullet and a fine mess of cockles and swipes the captain with his boat had been sounding to ascertain the depth and course of the channel at the other ships above us, he was informed that 12 ships were still beyond them out of sight, so that our prospects for a decent seapery work, look very small, remainder of the day clear weather and moderate wind from N. E.

Thursday Dec.r 24th Begins with fine weather and moderate winds from N. N. E. the Captain was informed yesterday that 12 sail of ships were up in the lagoon, out of sight of the ships above us, to day sent down fore topgallant yard and mast. the blacksmith busy repairing the band and jack the crew employed in making all snug aloft, setting up the backstays &c, after dinner the 2nd mate proceeds to the Eastern shore after clams, the Barnstable and Marengo weighed their anchors and made sail to go up the bay, but were compelled to anchor again, the wind coming out ahead, After supper the cutter boat returned with some mangrove oysters and a lot of snipe

Friday Dec.r 25th. Begins with clear weather and light winds from N. E. at an early hour sent up the fore top gallant mast, having made all the necessary repairs, after breakfast the cutter and bow boats went to the eastern shore after turtle, the steamboat and

Laying at Anchor in Magdalena Bay.

1857

I sent a boat to the beach for the same purpose, the Captain with the spare boat proceeded to the two ships, who had again made sail with a fair wind from S.E. At sundown the starboard, larboard and spare boats returned to the ship, the two former with 8 noble large turtle. During the evening Capt.n Brown of the Bark Black Warrior of Oahu came on board of us, having come from his ship in Turtle Bay, with his tender, a small schooner, being in want of provisions, the waist and bow boats not yet returned.

Saturday Dec.r 26th. Begins with cloudy weather and light airs from the Westward at an early hour set up the fore topgallant backstays, also supplied Capt.n Brown with 20 lbs. coffee, 1525 lbs. bread, and 610 gals. of new casks, sent up fore topgallant yard, At dimension the Captain of the Dartmouth & Draper came on board from the lee bay, at 3 P.M. the waist and bow boats, returned having camped out last night, bringing with them 55 turtle the schooner Isaac D. Carr, also got under way and left the bay for her ship. Remainder of the day cloudy weather and moderate winds from N.W.

Sunday Dec.r 27th. Begins with cloudy weather and moderate winds from the North at 8 A.M. have shot, loosed the topsails and made preparations to sail, the Emerald also way getting under way, in half an hours time we were off directing our course toward the lee bay, with two boats out ahead sounding

1857

Laying at Anchor in Magdalena Bay

one man in the chains throwing the lead and an officer at the mast head, in this manner we felt our way along. under double reefed topsails, the yards settled down on the cap, at 6 P. M. came to anchor in 10 fathoms of water among a fleet of 5 ships

Monday Dec.r 28th Begins with cool cloudy weather and light airs from the Northward, broke out fire buy and junk, after breakfast. the starboard, larboard and waist boats, started for the shore, and to look about the bay, the ships here in the Lagoda Draper, Dartmouth, Benj.a Rush and Benj.a Morgan, the last named ship, night before last, lost a boat and boats crew by desertion and they, have not since been heard from During the day, the boats returned, bringing with them a few clams, the waist boat killed a cow fish, and brought it to the ship Throughout the afternoon and evening the weather continued cloudy, with an occasional sprinkling of rain, barely sufficient to say it rained, and the wind moderate from the Westward

Tuesday Dec.r 29th Begins with cloudy weather and a dead calm, after breakfast the Starboard, waist and bow boats, proceeded to the shore, for the purpose of wooding there being plenty of wood here but so crooked that it will not lay still after it is cut the remainder of the crew tearing down the foretopgallant rigging, at 6 P. M. the boats returned to the ship deeply laden, with wood which was discharged, the boats were then hoisted

1857

up for the night and all hands went to supper remainder of the day, the weather continues cloudy and light winds from the Westward

Wednesday Dec.r 30th Begins with clear weather and calm and light winds from N. N. W. at 8 A. M. the fleet got under way to remove from here, as the whales have commenced coming in and the ships were directly in their way, it is their intention to go 5 or 6 miles, to the Eastward, and take their station for whaling finished tarring down the fore rigging, broke out for water, stowed away the wood, and sent down main and mizen topsails also main sail, and stowed them away in the sail room saw one californian whale in the bay, latter part clear and calm, plenty of whales in every direction

Thursday Dec.r 31st Begins with calm weather, and whales blowing all around the ships, at daylight a light breeze springs up from the Northward, after breakfast the third mate started with the spare boat for the wreck of the brig after some brick, the balance of the crew employed in tarring down the main and mizen rigging. At 2 P. M. finished it, at sundown the third mate returned with a quantity of brick and lead, they had seen a number of whales, two of them with calves, not larger than a porpoise remainder of the day fine weather and a light breeze from E. N. E. heard a number of whales blowing in different directions, in fact they are now coming in very fast

1858

Laying at Anchor in Magdalena Bay

Friday Jan.y 1st. Begin with fine weather and light winds from E. N. E. plenty of whales blowing all around the ship after breakfast the Captain in the spare boat, and the mate in the larboard boat started for the island of Mangesarita after some sperm oil, belonging to a German who has opened a store there in a tent. The balance of the crew employed in sending up the cutting blocks, rowing the fluke and getting the gear in readiness if the fleet will commence whaling on Monday next. during the afternoon rigged out the cutting stage, in the evening the Warren arrived in the bay, remainder of the day clear weather and light winds from the Eastward

Saturday Jany. 2nd. Begin with clear weather and light airs from S.E. but few whales were heard during the night, during the day scraped down the topmasts and topgallant masts, and put the boats in complete readiness for whaling, remainder of the day clear pleasent weather

Sunday Jany. 3rd. Begin with pleasant weather and light airs from the Northward no whales have been heard from the ship during the night, throughout the day the boats belonging to the Shipping, were plying to and fro in every direction. the Captain went on shore and sent off, by a Spaniard, a noble buck, which was purchased for the following article, 1 1/2 lbs. cannon powder, 50 percussion caps, 1 lb. lead

and 10 lbs " hard bread, about two dollers worth in all, the 2nd " and 4th " mates also went on shore, with their guns, and soon returned with five large rabbits, fish are also in great abundance, catching with a hook and line from the ship as many as we can use Latter part the wind breze up quite fresh from N. W. towards midnight calm, heard a number of whales blowing around

Monday January 4th " Begins with light airs from the Northward, and clear, pleasant weather, plenty of whales blowing around in every direction, the Captains have ordered not to whale it yet, until they look around several boats went up this morning to the mud hole, to ascertain if the whales were there, they returned without seeing any, to day the Splendid and John Elizabeth came in and the Black Eagle rem on the bourge shore at the entrance of the bay, remainder of the day pleasant weather and light winds from the Northward

Tuesday January 5th " Begins with pleasant weather and light winds from the Northward at 4 A. M. all hands had breakfast, and at 5 lowered the boats to commence whaling, saw the Tuesday's boats tow one to the ship, the Black Eagle also came in and anchored, to day we had another deer brought by, and shortly afterwards, the Spaniard who brought our first deer, came alongside with another, which he offered to sell for a check shirt, worth about 40 cents, At sunset two the boats returned remainder of the day light winds from the Northward and good weather

Laying at Anchor in Magdalena Bay

1858

Wednesday Jany. 6th Begin with clear weather and light winds from the Northward at 5 A. M. the boats were again lowered and started for whales. the Dauntless, boats took another whale, it being thier yesterday instead of the Pagoda, to day several boats were chasing, but nothing done, at 4 P. M. our boats returned to the ship, remainder of the day clear weather and light winds from N. W.

Thursday Jany 7th Begin with clear weather and light winds from N. W. at 5 A. M. lowered the boats at daylight in thick fog, which continued about an hour, the wind then hauled to N. W. and it cleared away the boats again chasing, but two were wholey were taken, the Benj. Rush and Splendid each getting a whale At supper time the boats returned to day sold some goods to two Americans residing here, and of whom is working a rich silver mine, remainder of the day clear weather and light winds from N. W

Friday Jany 8th Begin with clear weather and light winds from N. W. towards daylight in thick fog, and wind to the Northward, no boats lowered to day broke out for water, one man off duty, a kanaka with heavy cold, during the day the wind hauld to the Westward and the weather clear up, several boats went down to the bay, remainder of the day clear weather and light winds from the Westward the 2d. mate went ashore and killed 2 rabbits

Saying at Anchor in Magdalena Bay

1858

Saturday Jany. 9th Begins with clear weather and light airy from N.W. at 5 A. M. lowered starboard, larboard and waist boats, and started for the bay, at 8 A. M. lowered the bow boat and started her for the same place with seine, provision, cooking utensils &c, as we intended to establish a camp there and whale it occasionally, the sick men again on duty. In the afternoon we had quite a squall of wind with a slight sprinkling of rain from the Westward which continued for an hour, remainder of the day moderate winds from N.W

Sunday Jany 10th Begins with good weather and moderate winds from N.W. after breakfast our boats returned to the ship not having seen any whales in the bay the boats spent the day in visiting from ship to ship, intending to commence whaling for the season in the morning, our camp will remain when they left it, in case we should want to use it hereafter, throughout the day a good breeze from N.W.

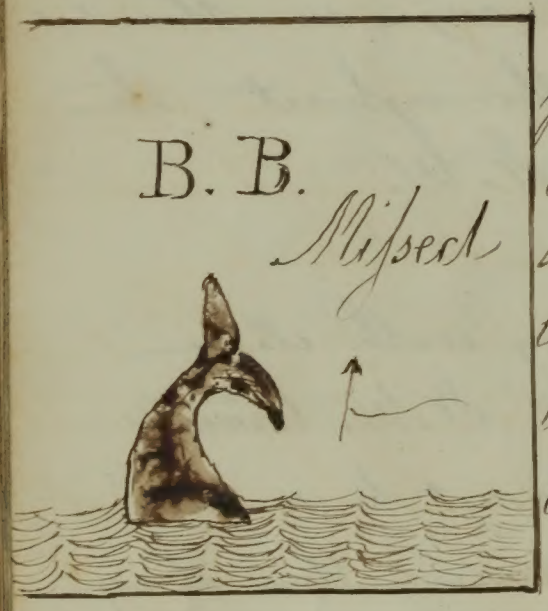
Monday Jany 11th Begins with clear weather and fresh breeze from N.W. towards daylight moderately down almost to a calm at 5 A. M. lowered the boats, during the day light baffling wind and calms, saw several boats chasing, the boats of the Splendid & John and Elizabeth being nearest took on the Warren also got on to believe. At 5 P. M. our boats returned, after an unsuccessful chase, remainder of the day fresh breeze from N.W. by W.

Laying at Anchor in Magdalena Bay

1858

Tuesday Jany. 12th Begin with clear weather and fresh breze from N.W. towards morning moderately down, and the wind Scant to the Eastward, at 5 A. M. lowered the boats, during the day the boats of several ships were chasing, one of with, but no whale was taken, at 4 P. M. the boats returned to the ships, it being impossible to get on a whale here when it is rigged, as they take their calves on their backs and run to windward, they reported having seen some 25 or 30 whales, some of them bulls, the remainder cows and calves, it having been the best show of whales since we have been here, remainder of the day fine weather and fresh breze, from N.W.

Wednesday Jan.y 13th Begin with fresh breze from N.W. and clear weather at 5 A. M. lowered the boats, saw a number of boats chasing, and recognized ours among the crowd, the wind however was too strong for them, carrying a shot, chopping sea at 3 P. M. the boats returned to the ships the Benj.n Morgan's boats towing a whale to their ships, whilst our boats were down the bow boat raised a cow and calf and went on, the boatsteerer darted on one and missed, altho' he was but three fast distant, this is quite unfortunate, as it is the first time we have had an opportunity of darting, and is the first attempt of the boatsteerer, he being a new one, taken from the forecastle, in place of one who had missed repeatedly, and I am fearful we have not benefitted much by the change



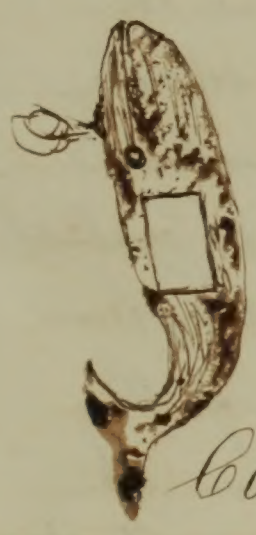
Laying at Anchor in Magdalena Bay

1858

Thursday Jan.y 14th Begins with cloudy weather and strong winds from N. W. at 5 A. M. lowered the boats and at 9 A. M. they returned it being too rugged to lower whale it, they were the only boats down, and saw a number of whales principally bull. To day the Shore Brothers of Nantucket came in and anchored a boat crew also came on board of us from the Reindeer, anchored in the passage, they reported the Bregaanza and another ship anchored them, having just arrived, remainder of the day clear weather, and wind moderating from N. W.

Friday Jany 15th Begins with clear weather and moderate winds from N. W. at 6 A. M. lowered the boats, at 9 calm, saw a number of boats chasing, our among them the Captain lowered the spare boat, and started to their assistance, the Draper took a whale alongside, which her boat killed yesterday in the bay, the Benj.n Rich also got a whale, at 5 P. M. our boats came alongside towing a whale, the 2nd mate the 2nd mate fired a bomb lance into her and fastened, two of the boats then pulled up and fastened also, the mate fired a bomb lance into her, then gave her the hand lance, which finished her at once, remainder of the day light winds from the Eastward

W. B.



Cow.

Saturday Jany 16th Begin with clear weather and light airs from the Eastward at 6 A. M. lowered the boats, at 7 commenced cutting in, the Shipkeeper cutting in the whale finished at half past 10. A. M. the

Laying at Anchor in Magdalena Bay

1858

weather very warm, at 5 P. M. the boats returned to the ship, after an unsuccessful days work no whale having been taken to day in this bay a boat came to us from the brig Ocha, anchored in the passage, the Draper and Black Eagle each took a whale in the bay to leeward and brought them to their ships. This afternoon heard of the death of our former mate, who left us at the Islands to return home, on account of ill health, he died at Maui of some malignant fever, remainder of the day light airy from the Southward

Sunday Jany. 17th Begins with clear weather and a calm, at 6 A. M. lowered the boats, and started for the bay to leeward some 20 miles distant, where whales were plenty yesterday, after breakfast started the work, and commenced trying out over whale the ship Braganza, came in and anchored making 12 sail now here, the John J Elizabeth each took a whale alongside which they had killed in the lee bay. Remainder of the day clear weather and light airy from the Westward, the shipkeepers employed in trying out watch and watch

Monday Jany. 18th Begins with light airy from the Westward, the shipkeepers employed in boiling, at 2 A. M. finished trying out and cooled down the work, after breakfast the Captain, lowered down the spare boat and towed ashore a try pot, and three empty casks the Spaniards agreeing to take the oil from the carcass, on halves. To day the Benj.n Rush Dartmouth and Warren each took a

Laying at Anchor in Magdalena Bay

1858

L. B.

Bow.

whale. At noon one of our boats came to the ship from the Ln bay, the mate being cut in the forehead with an iron, the whale to which he was fast, throwing his fluke across the head of the boat, without injuring her, the other boat with the (white) Captain stove with provision and water

Tuesday Jan 7 19th Begin with clear weather and moderate winds from the Northward at daylight hands to N. E. could see our boats from mast head towing their whale. At 2 P. M. had our whale alongside, the Draken also took a whale in the Ln bay, after dinner cut in the whale and clean up decks, no whale was taken in this bay to day, bought two deer from the Spaniards per 20 yds Blue Dungaree and 16½ yds White Cotton, two boats were stoven to day, one belonging to the Ben. Rush and one to the John J Elizabeth, in the latter we regret to say the boatsteerer was lost, remainder of the day fine weather and light winds from the Northward

Wednesday Jany 20th Begin with fine weather and light winds from the North at 6. A. M. lowered the boats, sold two Spaniards about $200 dollars worth of goods, in fact they come a distance of 100 miles to trade with the fleet no duties being paid here. This morning the Pagoda had three of her boats stoven by a whale and lost one man, the boat that struck passed between the cow and calf, and struck the calf, in an instant the cow stove the stern of the boat, breaking the after oars many leg. She then went to the head of the boat

Laying at Anchor in Magdalena Bay

1858

and stove her again, when the crew jumped over board, including this man, who being unable to swim with his broken leg was drowned, one of the other boats was also partially stoven, but they, handling her again, our boats supplied her with canvas and tacks, and they partially repaired her, the master and 4th mate then took the stoven boat which was a complete wreck in tow to proceed to the ship, the whale then left and went out of the passage, but being injured at the log of her calf, she returned in company with two other whales, and altho there were some 30 boats around, when about a mile off, she made directly for the stoven boat, she passed under it without attempting to touch it, but went directly under the mate's boat, who was next to it, towing it, and knocked out her bottom, the mate had not only his own boats crew, but a part of the stoven boats crew, and they were all again in the water, the other ships boats picked them up, and the whale went off about her business, being apparently well satisfied with the amount of mischief she had done After breakfast started the work and commenced trying out the last whale. At 4 P. M. our boats returned after an unsuccessful days work remainder of the day light windy from N. W. no ship took a whale to day

Thursday Jany 21st Begins with fine weather and light winds from N. W. cooled down the works, having finished trying out, one whale, at 6 lowered the boats, at 10 A. M. the wind begins up from N. N. W. saw several boats chasing and one among the rest, the Benjt

Laying at Anchor in Magdalena Bay

1858

Pugh had a boat stove, and a kanaka hurt his arm or shoulder being broken, the whale struck the boat three times, and the crew being overboard she struck the fourth time, striking the kanaka who was picked up floating, with his head under water, she then made for the mate's boat, and struck just missing it, when seeing the calf she became pacified at once, offering no further molestation to any of the boats. Our boats upsets in towing the stove boat to their ships, and one of them took the injured man and carried him on board his vessel, at 7 P. M. they returned to the ship and were hoisted up for the night the wind moderate from N. N. W.

Friday Jany 22nd Begins with fine weather and moderate winds from N. N. W. after breakfast lowered the boats, soon seen them chasing, together with other boats, the ships Three Brothers and Pagoda got under way and left the bay, at 10 A. M. seen our boats fast to a whale, and the Benj. Morgan's boats towing one to their ships, the Captain then started with the spare boat for the whale at 6 P. M. we had the whale alongside on noble large cow, the bow boat struck first and put two irons in solid, another boat then fastened, and two bomb lance, being given her she was killed at once, without doing any damage, altho' she made for the 2nd mate intending to "give him some", but he fastening to her, altered her opinion at once, and she smiled instantly, and left him, immediately the calf, not being over 24 hours old, was too small to fasten to, or an iron would have killed it and the cow then, would have made "music" among the boats.

B. B.

Cow.

Laying at Anchor in Magdalena Bay

1858

Saturday Janᵛ 23ᵈ Begin with cloudy weather and moderate winds from N.W. at 6 A. M. lowered the boats, after breakfast the shipkeepers commenced cutting in, and finished at 10. A. M. the shore party of Spaniards, came off and assisted us, they try out the carcases for us and two other ships on halves, we finding every thing, also water as there is no water nearer than the first ranch which is 6 miles distant, they do keep a sharp look out on shore with a telescope and when they see either of the three ships cutting, immediately put off in their boat, and when we have finished cutting, tow the carcase on shore to their works supplied them with 36 pounds of hard bread and three gallons of molasses. Another boat was stoven to day by a calf, but none of the crew sustained any injury. At 1 P. M. blowy puffs from the Northward, it became too rugged to whale it and the boats returned to their respective ships At 2 started the works, and commenced boiling our last whale. Remainder of the day clear weather and fresh breezes from the Northward

Sunday Janᵛ 24ᵗʰ Begin with clear weather and fresh breezes from the Northward employed in boiling, standing "boats crew watches no boats lowered to day to whale it, but spent the day in visiting, or going ashore, at 3 P. M. corked down the works, the whale turning up good 60 barrels. Remainder of the day cloudy weather and moderate winds from N. N. E.

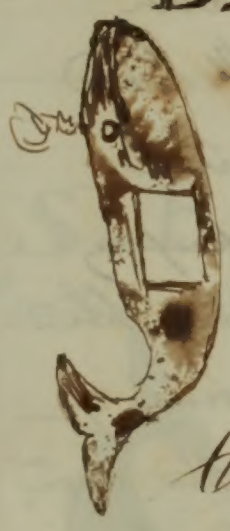
Monday Janᵛ 25ᵗʰ Begin with cloudy weather and moderate winds from N. N. E. at daylight lowered the boats. the cooper and shipkeepers employed in coopering the oil, having

Saying at Anchor in Magdalena Bay.

1858

150 barrels of it on deck. At 8 A. M. seen 12 boats chasing, belonging to three other ships, during the day the boats belonging to every ship in the harbour were chasing with their flags flying, each ships boats having different colored flags, that the boats could be recognized by their ships from the anchorage the Dartmouth, Black Eagle and Benj.n Morgan each took a whale. After meridian a breeze sprung up from the Northward and freshened so that the boats were unable to whale it and returned to their ships, our boats arriving at 4 P. M. remainder of the day cloudy and wind dying away

B. B.



Comr.

Tuesday Jany 26th Begins with cloudy weather and calm, at 5 A. M. all hands were ~~compelled~~ called to breakfast, after which the boats were lowered, a light breze springing up from the S. E. with a sprinkling of rain at 8 A. M. seen a number of boats chasing in half an hour our boats struck, the Captain then lowered with the spare boat, and started for the whale, at 10 seen them towing the whale towards the ship. At 1.30 P. M. the boats arrived with the whale, another large one the bow boat had struck again, and with a couple of bombs, and the hand lance, they speedily killed him, after dinner cut in the whale, no other whale was taken here to day

Wednesday Jany 27th Begins with cloudy weather and light airs from the Westward, at day break lowered the boats, at 9 A. M. the wind hauled to the Northward and grew lighter a number of boats chasing, the Splendid took a whale in the bay, the Dartmouth and Draper

Laying at Anchor in Magdalena Bay

1858

who were alye there, had each a boat stove and lost their whale. At noon a whale passed the ship, apparently a sick one, the Captain then lowered with the spare boat, as did the Captain of the Draper, and they both gave chase, agreeing to divide the spoils in case of success, they were compelled to abandon the chase, the whale having "too many legs" for them, the remainder of our boats also returned with them, At ½ past one all hands went to dinner, and the works were started, remainder of the day foggy with a sprinkling of rain

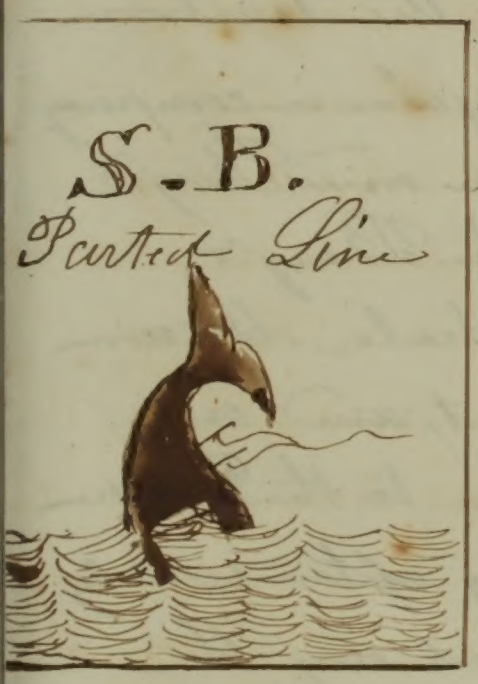
Thursday Jany 28th Begins with cloudy weather and calm, at 4 A. M. had breakfast, after which the boats were lowered and started for the bay. the shipkeepers manning the works, during the forenoon the boats of the Black Eagle struck and one of them was stove, the John & Elizabeth and Splendid also struck, the former had two and the latter three boats stove, no one was injured. one boat any whale taken, the boats of the Benj. Morgan, picked up the body of the boatsteerer who was lost from the John & Elizabeth, some little time since The body was floating on the surface, they took it to the shore and buried it, at 10 A. M. the wind came out from the S. E. and a rain storm sets in, it cooled down the works, the whale turning up 6 3/4 barrels At 2 P. M. the boats returned to the ship, latter part the wind heavy to the S. W. and the weather begins to clear up

Laying at Anchor in Magdalena Bay

1858

Friday Jany 29th Begin with good weather and moderate winds from S.W. at day light lowered the boats and started in search of whales, saw our boats chasing several times during the day, but they were unable to fasten, the Black Eagle succeeded in serving the whale they were fast to day before yesterday and towed him to the ship to day. the whale running with them over 20 miles, the Splendid also struck a calf to day and killed it instantly the cow then left, before they could fasten to her, and they lost her, remainder of the day, light winds from the Northward and inclined to be foggy

Saturday Jan^{y} 30th Begin with light airs and a thick fog, at daybreak lowered the boats and started again in search of whales after breakfast the shipkeepers employed in coopering the oil on decks, at 10 A. M. lights up saw our boats chasing, the Captain then went with the spare boat to their assistance they chased several hours to no purpose, when the Captain came on board, late in the afternoon, the Desepsis boat started a whale and proposed to our boats to assist in taking, which way done the starboard boat struck the cow and one of the other ships boats the calf, when the line getting foul, our line parted and the whale was lost, it being dark



Sunday Jany 31st Begin with light airs from the Westward, and a thick fog, at 9 A. M. the fog lights up, when there was seen our whale, as he was spouting blood when last seen, the boat lowered and started

Laying at Anchor in Magdalena Bay

1858

but it proved a false alarm, being nothing but a cascage, after dinner received from the shore party about six barrels of oil, also settled up with them, & did the other mates to day we purchased a deer from a Mexican for 20 yds calico, no boat lowered to day from any of the ships for the purpose of whaling, one of our boats went over to the island after eggs and oysters, and returned at night quite successful

Monday Feby 1st Begins with good weather and light winds from the Northward at 4.30 A. M. a thick fog sets in, at 5 lowered the boats, at sunrise the fog clears up some nearly all the boats in the harbor chasing, ours and the Draper again in company soon them strike, the Bregantyne and Benj. Morgan each took a whale, the Benj. Tough also struck but lost her whale. At noon the Captain with our spare boat, and one from each ship, towed the whale to the Draper the remainder of the boats leaving after whales the Draper boats struck the calf and one the cow, the two boats were then sent off after the others and the ship keepers of the two ships cut in the whale

Half a whale

Cow

Partnership

Tuesday Feby 2nd Begins with clear weather and light winds from the Eastward at 5 A. M. lowered the boats, and started for whales, the Dartmouth boats struck one, and the Benj. Tough made sail and left for the watering place, some our boats and the Draper chasing again in company, the two ships being now mated for the rest of the season

Laying at Anchor in Magdalena Bay

1858

the Dartmouth took her whale alongside, the boats of the John & Elizabeth and Splendid towed a whale to the former ship, having taken it in the Ice bay, our boats fastened near noon the 2nd whale fastening, they soon went out of sight from the ship, in the evening heard that one of our boats was seen going through the passage fast to a whale, the other boats all following

Wednesday Feby 3rd Begins with clear weather and light winds from the N.W. at 20 minutes past midnight, the boats came to the ship towing the whale, before he was killed he passed the head of the western passage, a distance of 25 miles. At daylight lowered the boats, after breakfast the Shipkeeper cut in the whale in our ship, saw the boats of the firm chasing several hours to no purpose eventually hoping the run of their whale the boats of the Warren towed a whale to the ship as did the boats of the John & Elizabeth and Splendid to the latter ship. At 3 P.M. the boats returned to the ship, the sea breeze setting in too strong to whale it, started the works and commenced boiling our whale, the Black Eagle made sail and left to day purchased a deer a large fat buck, for any thing we were a mind to give for it

Thursday Feby 4th Begins with clear weather and calm, at 5 A.M. lowered the boats and started for the Ice bay, our partners going with us, intending to pass the night at the camp should they not succeed in getting a whale employed in boiling at 10 A.M. saw our boats with a whale, the Captain

Laying at Anchor in Magdalena Bay

1858

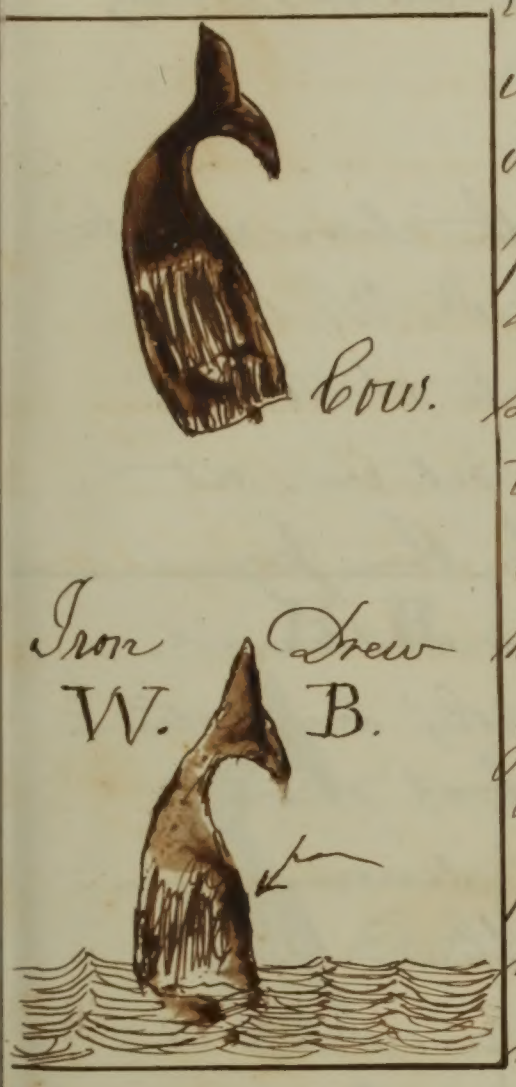
of the two ships then started with a boats crew each of shipkeepers to their assistance leaving but 6 in our ship to try out the Dartmouth and Braganza each took a whale and the latter had a boat stove In the afternoon saw the Captains towing one whale, and 4 boats another, the remaining 4 chasing in the lee bay, at 7 P.M. they anchored the whale, as did the John Elizabeth and Splendid boats, who had taken a whale in the same bay

Friday Feby 5th Begins with clear weather and a calm, took breakfast at 4 A.M. when a boat from each ship started for the lee bay, the remaining two went to the anchored whale together with the Captains boat, and towed the whale to the ship, at 10 A.M. each ship had their whale their alongside and commenced cutting, at 2 P.M. all the boats returned from the lee bay, there being no whales there. there was no whales taken to day and but little chasing, the Bark Fortune came to anchor in Cooneys bay remainder of the day, clear weather and light winds from the Northward

Saturday Feby 6th Begins with clear weather and a calm, at 5 A.M. all hands were called to breakfast after which lowered the boats, then started the watch and commenced trying out our whale, seen the Dartmouths boats fast and out chasing. About 9 A.M. a cow and calf being near the ships, the Capt. lowered with a boats crew of shipkeepers each and gave chase to the whale, set the ensign

Laying at Anchor in Magdalena Bay

1858



at the mizen peak, and a signal at the fore topgallant head, to notify our boats that there was something up and to keep a bright look out. the Capt. also had, a blue signal, flying from his boat while chasing. the signal of our boats, after chasing about 10 miles, the other boats saw them, and came to their assistance, the third mate of the Draper, fastened to the calf, and in an instant his boat was knocked into a "cocked hat" by the cow, who gave it to her "right and left" but none of the crew was injured, some of the other boats picked up the crew, and fastened to the cow several boxes and lances were given her, when she suddenly went into her "flurry" or death struggle, when she threw her entire head across the stern of one of our boats, the 4th mates, breaking the gunwale, steering over, the other way, and the mate in 4 pieces rolling the boat over, The crew thinking, there was not sufficient room for all in one small boat, when the whale entered they left, jumping overboard, giving her wholeship full possession The boat was but little damaged, and the crew uninjured. at 11 P.M. the whale was towed to the Draper, Our boats had been fast in the morning the 2nd mate fastening to a calf, but the sun drawing they lost the cow.

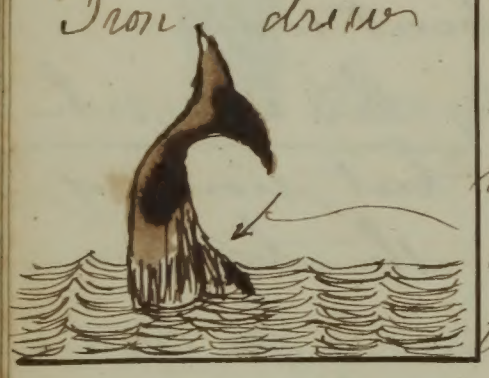
Sunday July 7th Begins with pleasant weather and light airs from the Northward employed in boiling, at daylight finished and cooled down the works, After breakfast commenced repairing the boat and finished it during the day, so that she was all ready to lower when the other boats lowered, as ships boats lowered

1858

Laying at Anchor in Magdalena Bay

to day for the purpose of whaling. Remainder of the day clear weather and moderate winds from N. N. W.

Monday July 8th Begin with clear weather and moderate winds from N. N. W. Had breakfast at 4 A. M. intending to stand for the lee bay when a thick fog set in, at 6 stood for the camp through the fog at 11 A. M. the fog clear up, seen several boats chasing him, the Dartmouths' boats struck and lost their whale, having a boat stove the Warren took a whale. After dinner our boats came from the lee bay there being nothing there, at 4 they raised a whale in the mid hole and gave chase, at sunset they struck, a few bombs at him operating blood, when the irons drew and it being dark we lost the whale



Tuesday Feby. 9th Begin with cloudy weather and light winds from the N. W. at 5 A. M. lowered the boats, at 7 seen our boats chasing, also one of our boats, a lone boat, with two wafs flying, one at the mast head and the other at the stern. the Capt. lowered the spare boat and went to her, when it proved to be the mate laying by the whale, we were fast to last night, she had turned up during the night and there were over 30 boats close around and not one saw it, any of them could have claimed it had they put one iron in her as we had no craft in her, by which we could identify the whale. The Captain took the whale and towed it to the ship

Laying at Anchor in Magdalena Bay.

1858

the mate going after the other boats, our partners apiring if we cut the whale in. At 2 P. M. the boats returned to the ship when they started for the lee bay. At dusk started the works, the shipkeeper manning them, the weather cloudy and the wind light from the Northwest

B. B.

Cows.

Cows. Irons drew

Wednesday Feby 10th Begins with cloudy weather and light airs from the Northwest employed in boiling, at daylight the Captain with a boats crew of shipkeepers each started for the lee bay, believing that the boats had a whale them, at 8 A. M. a light rain storm sets in, at 10 lights up a little, saw five of our boats towing a whale apparently, and the other five towing another, during the afternoon saw four of our boats chasing another At 9.30 P. M. the Captain returned to the ship, stating they had killed three whales, and lost one of them, the calf drawing the irons out of the cow, the line being foul and the sinking, remainder of the day cloudy weather with light airs from the Northward, cooled down the works

Thursday Feby 11th Begins with cloudy weather and light airs from E. N. E. at daybreak, the Captain started for the lee bay with provisions for the men, and to assist in towing the whales, a light rain also sets in, during the day the boats came down towing, five to each whale, one whale went to the Dreaper, the other got aground and they were compelled to anchor it for the night the Warren sailed to day and the Braganza

Laying at Anchor in Magdalena Bay

1858

got a whale, remainder of the day half a gale of wind from E. N. E. with a rain storm, furled the foresail

Friday Feby 12th Begins with cloudy weather and strong winds from E. N. E. with rain, in about an hour the wind hauls to N. W. and begins to moderate a little at daybreake lowed the boats, two from each ship proceeded to the mud hole, to look for whales, the balance of the boats then went to the whale and towed it to the ship. At 9 A. M. we had it alongside, but so much blasted that it was a stinker in every sense of the word, cut in the whale and started the works. At noon the wind blowing too fresh to whale it, the boats all returned to their ships, saw the boats of the John & Elizabeth and Splendid take a whale to the former ship, being the only whale taken to day, remainder of the day clear weather and fresh breezes from N. N. W.

Saturday Feby 13th Begins with clear weather and moderate winds from N. N. W. employed in boiling, at daybreak lowered the boats and started for the lee bay again, the starboard boat taking a supply of provisions for the camps, during the forenoon cooled down the works, the whale making 40 barrels of oil, all the" is great run out, by being so much blasted, also saw our boats staying in the lee bay. About noon the sea breeze sets in too strong to whale it, and the boats all returned to their ships, and ours we presume to their camps, no whale was taken

Laying at Anchor in Magdalena Bay

1858

in the bay to day, and but one ship, boats struck, the Bregangeig, and she lost her whale owing to the weather, remainder of the day clear weather and strong winds from N.W.

Sunday Feby. 14th Beging with clear weather and strong winds from N.W. but moderating down, heard several whales past the ship during the night, towards the mouth hole, and seen one cow and calf near the ship, toward daylight calm, at sunrise the Captains of our ship and the Dartmouth proceeded to the shore, thinking things were not as they should be, with the carcass party of Spaniards, respecting our oil, being determined if their suspicions were correct, to break it up at once, as the work, utensils and boat belonged to us in company with the Dartmouth. About 8 A.M. seen 8 or 10 killers attacking a cow whale with her calf close in shore, the whale fighting bravely to protect her offspring; using her only weapons of defence, her fluke and fins, which were in constant motion, striking furiously about her at her aggressors, making everything as feather white about her and as she swept furiously with her fluke, throwing up torrents of the briny fluid, and scattering the foaming spray for some distance around, The battle had lasted about half an hour when we seen the water highly discolored with blood, at a boat then lowered from the Bregangia and proceeded to the scene of action, duly prepared to take an active part in the conflict. and no doubt foster to the whale, as their share of the spoils, when they arrived however, both the whale and the killers had disappeared, they had

Laying at Anchor in Magdalena Bay

1858

no doubt killed the calf and had taken it down, and at the appearance of the boat the cow concluded it was time to "step out" These killers are a sporting fish, but voracious, armed with formidable teeth and a huge dorsal fin, they are from 15 to 25 feet in length, and will attack and kill the largest polar whale, they are the deadly enemy of all the right whale species. Their favorite morsel of food is the tongue, they attack the whale in concert, worrying him until they force his mouth open, when they siege upon the tongue and soon dispatch him, Whales are frequently taken by whalemen, when attacked by killers, being nearly exhausted, a boat pulls up to him, fastens and he becomes an easy victim to the bance, the killers not daring to attack the boat. At 11 A. M. saw the Captain towing, on a boat, the other ~~ship~~ both ~~boats~~ ships boats and went to their assistance, when they came on board and all accounts squared up with the carcass party, they ending it as prisoner for the season. Our boats had arrived from the bay during the forenoon having been unable to strike on account of the strong winds remainder of the day clear weather and fresh breezes from W. N. W.

Monday July 15th Begins with clear weather and fresh breeze from W. N. W. at 3 A. M. ~~heavily~~ to N. N. W. and moderate a thick fog setting in, at daylight lowered the boats, at 8 A. M. the fog lifts up, saw several boats chasing, but no whale was taken in the bay to day nor was any fastened to

Laying at Anchor in Magdalena Bay

1858

At 2 P. M. the sea breze setting in too fresh to whale it the boats all returned to their ships. In the afternoon the boats started for the lee bay; saw the Dartmouths boats fast there, but we believe they lost their whale. Remainder of the day clear weather and fresh breze from N. W.

Tuesday Feby 16th Begins with clear weather and fresh breze from N. W. at day light moderate and a thick fog sets in at 8 A. M. clears up saw the Dragons boats tow a whale (a small bull) to their ship. In the afternoon saw our boats stick in the lee bay, the whale running very quickly toward the lee passage, but was eventually killed by the 4th mate, by a bomb lance This was done in an instant and was just in the nick of time, as he was within a quarter of a mile of the breakers, and had he gone but little further, they would have been compelled to cut the line and let him go, at 9 P. M. they towed the whale to the Dragon

Cow

Wednesday Feby 17th Begins with clear weather and fresh breze from the Westward at daylight moderate towed the boats, at noon they all returned to the ship, the sea breze setting in too strong to whale it, they had cruised the bay all over without seeing any thing, then ships did not lower their boats, the crew busily employed in repairing our oil, previous to stowing it down The John & Elizabeth and Splendid made sail and proceeded to the wooding place, remainder of the day clear and strong windy from N. W

Laying at Anchor in Magdalena Bay

1858

Thursday Feby 18th Begins with clear weather and strong windy from N.W. at daylight hoven the boats and went to windward at 8 A.M. they returned to the ship. and steered for the bay, excepting the bow boat which crew remained to assist in stowing down. This morning the Barq.e Morgen left for the wooding place. a boats crew also came to us from shore, the Spaniard in charge of it stating that he had just received a letter from a person in St Louis, 40 miles distant stating he had been stabbed the night previous by a Mexican within in three places, requesting him to come on board of us and procure some balsam to dress his wounds with, it was given him and the boat left immediately remainder of the day clear weather and strong windy from N.W. by W.

Friday Feby 19th Begins with clear weather and moderate windy from N.W. at daylight calm and foggy, employed in stowing down our oil, about noon the boats all returned to the ship bringing with their tents and all their baggage, having broken up the camp there being no more whales there the Dartmouth also got under way and proceeded to the wooding place leaving only us and the Draper here remainder of the day clear weather and fresh breze from N.W

Saturday Feby 20th Begins with clear

1855
152

weather and pish breez from N.W. we boats lowered to dey from each of the ships, they all having given up whaling, the crew employed in stowing down our oil, finished about noon having stowed down about 364 barrels, also bent mainsail, main and mizen topsails and cleared up decks, preparatory to getting under way. the Draper made sail and proceeded to the wooding place and anchored with the rest of the fleet. Remainder of the day - clear weather and pish breez from N.W.

Sunday Feby 21st Begins with clear weather and pish breez from N.W. at daylight moderate and handy to the Northward, called all handy, hove up the anchor, made sail and at 7 A.M. was under way once more beating toward the passage to the weather bay three ships in company with us, at 1 P.M. came to anchor in 14 fathoms water. the current being strong against us and the wind directly ahead, saw a number of whales within half a mile of the ship, remainder of the day clear weather and strong winds from the Westward

Monday Feby. 22nd Begins with clear weather and strong winds from N.W. at day light called all handy the wind having headed to the Northward and moderating, got under way and commenced beating through the passage to the weather bay. At 4 P.M. came to anchor in the weather bay in 18 fathoms of water. saw the Reindeer and John & Elizabeth each take a whale, and the Warren strike and lose one, to morrow in all

probability we shall lower and commence at the bully, latter part clear weather and light winds from the Westward

Tuesday Feby 23rd Begins with clear weather and light winds from the Eastward, at sunrise lowered the boats and started for the bully, about 10 A.M. seen one of our boats strike, the Captain then lowered the spare boat and started for the first boat, at 11 A.M. seen them towing, also seen the John & Elizabeth's boats towing on, the Splendid sailed to day and the Dartmouth came up from the lee bay the Black Eagle's boats also took a whale, At 4 P.M. had our whale along side, remainder of the day clear weather and light winds from the Southward one man named Marshall, off duty being sick with the yellow jaundice

Wednesday Feby 24th Begins with clear weather and light winds from S.W. at daylight hauled to the Southward and a thick fog sets in, at 6 A.M. lowered the boats, at 9 the wind hauled to the Eastward and the fog clears up, the Bregangyn came up from the lee bay, leaving that bay without a ship, at noon started the works and commenced boiling out our last whale, the Draper also came up from the wooding place, being the last ship there, the Warren also put to sea to day remainder of the day clear weather and light winds from the East men employed in boiling, standing

Laying at Anchor in Magdalena Bay.

1858

boats crew watchy, Mayhall stile off duty

Thursday Feby 25th Begin with clear weather and moderate winds from the Eastward employed in boiling, at daylight squally with rain, at 7 cleay up, cooled down the works having boiled out our whole, he making about thirty barrels of oil. After breakfast cleared up decks, hove up the anchor, made sail, bring now under way the Benjn Morgan and John & Elizabeth, came up from the passage to the he bay leaving the Spaniard alone in their glory at 11 A. M. came to anchor under the head of the outer passage in 28 fathoms of water Mayhall stile off duty. Remainder of the day clear and calm

Friday Feby. 26th Begin with clear weather and calm, after breakfast lowered starboard, larboard and waist boats, and started to look for whales, the balance of the crew employed in weighing stone inside preparatory to leaving the bay for sea, the season having now virtually closed, during the past season we have taken him 400 barrels of oil. which we consider an excellent season work for what is termed the "between seasons" and with which we are all perfectly satisfied. At 4 P. M. finished weighing stone inside, the boats also returned, not having been able to strike, although they saw several whales, they brought in four bags of crawfish. Remainder of the day clear weather and light airs from the Eastward. Mayhall no better

Laying at Anchor in Magdalena Bay

1858

Saturday Feby. 27th Begin with clear weather and light winds from the Westward at daylight broke out fresh bread and water also commenced weighing ship outside finished weighing at 8, A. M. found the larboard hawsepipe broken, and the chain cutting into the wood, unshackled both chains and shifted the larboard chain over to the starboard side, and the starboard anchor to the larboard bow, then commenced heaving up the anchor, made sail and at 11 A. M. was once more under way, bound to the Sandwich islands, six ships in company with us

Sunday Feby. 28th Begin with clear weather and windy up between the heads of the outer passage of Magdalena Bay with moderate winds from W. N. W. steering S. bound to the Sandwich islands several ships in company, got the anchors on the bows, stowed the chains below, and cleared up decks, middle part fresh breezes from N. W. steering S. W. set maintopmast studdingsail, maintopmast and maintopgallant staysails, latter part wind and weather the same, course S. W. by W. spoke the bark Vigilant

Dist. run in 24 hours 156.3 Lat. by Obs 22.54 N.
" to Oahu 2441 S. 88.20 W. Long. " Oahu 114 " 14 W.

Monday March 1st Begin with clear weather and moderate winds from N. W. steering W. S. W. the Vigilant in company with us, middle part clear weather and fresh breezes from N. N. W. steering W. S. W.

159
127

1858

latter part clear weather and fresh breezes from the Northward, comp the same. the clipper bark Vigilant and the rest of the fleet out of sight astern. Our ship sails very fast being the first time since we left New Bedford that she has been in sailing trim, being now on foot by the stern, broke out a new fore topgallant sail, bent it and set it. Mayhall still off duty with the yellow jaundice but gaining a little the Carpenter off duty with a pain in the side sent down main royal to repair

Dyt. run in 24 hours 234 Lat. by Obs 22°.01 N.
" to Oahu 221 S. 89.32 W | Long. " Acct. 118°.20 W.

Tuesday March 2nd Begins with cloudy weather and fresh breezes from the Northward steering W by S. repaired main royal, sent it up and set it, also coiled new line for the boats, middle part cloudy weather and moderate windy from N.W. by N. comp W. by S. latter part cloudy weather and light windy from the same quarter, comp the same, the watch employed in cleaning the boats, the Carpenter again on duty and Mayhall still off duty

Dyt. run in 24 hours 90 Lat. by Obs. 21°.40' N.
Dit to Oahu 214 9 N. 89°.12' W | Long. " Obs. 119°.53' W.

Wednesday March 3rd Begins with cloudy weather and moderate windy from N.W. comp W.S.W. middle part cloudy weather and moderate windy from N.N.E. comp W. by S. latter part the wind hauls to N.N.W and springs a little with clear pleasant weather, the watch employed in various duties, took the larboard

boat in in deck to repair, placed the other boats in readiness for painting. Maynhall still off duty with the liver complaint — but gaining slowly

Dist. run in 24 hours 164.6
" to Oahu, 195.6 N. 89.2 W

Lat. by Obs. 21.. 10 N.
Long. .. Chron. 122.49 W.

Thursday March 4th Begins with fine weather and fresh breezes from the N.N.West steering W.S.W. the watch employed in drawing rope yarns, repairing larboard boat, and painting starboard and weigt boats, finishing the larboard boat and placed her in the crane, middle part cloudy weather and fresh breezes from N.E. course the same, latter part good weather and fresh breezes from the same quarter, steering W.S.W. took in the bow boat to repair, painted larboard boat and sent down the cutting pendant raised a sail from mast head, two points on our lee bow. Maynhall still off duty

Dist. run in 24 hours 157
" to Oahu 182.9 N. 87.2 W

Lat. by Obs. 20.28 N.
Long. .. Chron 125.24 W

Friday March 5th Begins with cloudy weather and fresh breezes from N.E. steering W.S.W. the watch employed in setting up the forerigging, turning them in &c, the carpenter repairing the bow boat, middle part cloudy weather and fresh breezes from N.E. course W. by S.½ S. latter part wind more moderate from the same quarter, weather partially cloudy, course the same, the ship that way ahead, run in our weather beam, the watch employed as previously, two men off duty. Maynhall and a Kanaka

Dist. run in 24 hours 264
" to Oahu 168.8 N. 86.. 26 W

Lat. by Acct 19.. 58 N
Long. .. Dr 128.. 59 W

Bound to the Sandwich Islands.

1858

Saturday March 6th Begin with cloudy weather and fresh breezes from E. N. E. course W. by S. 1/2 S. the watch employed in turning in the mizen rigging, and repairing the bow boat, middle part cloudy weather and wind more moderate from the same quarter steering W. by S. latter part cloudy weather and wind still moderating from the same quarter, course the same, the watch employed as previously, the two men still off duty but gaining slowly.

Dist. run in 24 hours 187 Lat. by Obs. 19.36 N
" to Curyhee N. end 1303 N. 87.56 W Long. " Chron. 132.17 W.

Sunday March 7th Begin with good weather and moderate winds from E. N. E. steering W. by S. the watch employed in turning in the mizen rigging, the carpenter busy at the bow boat, middle part good weather and light winds from N. E. course W. 1/2 S. latter part the wind puffing a little from the same quarter, with clear, pleasant weather, course the same Marshall still off duty but gaining. the Kanakas on duty again, and another man off with rheumatism in the knee, his name is Mc Nally

Dist run in 24 hours 157.2 Lat by Obs. 19.44 N.
D° to Curyhee 1176 N. 88.6 W Long. " Chron 134.58 W

Monday March 8th Begin with clear weather and light winds from N. E. steering W. 1/2 S. middle part fine weather and light winds from N. E. course the same, the watch employed in setting up the mizentopmast backstays, the carpenter still at work repairing

the bow boat, the two men stile off duty=
but geaning very slowly, the one with liver
complaint, the other with rheumatism in
the muscles, took out the starboard pump
and overhauled it, then replaced it
Dy'ts run in 24 hours 163 Lat. by Obs. 19.52 N.
D:to Owyhee 1031 N. 88.20 W Long. " Chron 137.41 W

Tuesday March 9th Begins with clear
pleasant weather and very light winds
from N. E. steering W.½ S. the watch
employed in setting up the fore topmast
and topgallant backstays, the carpenter
still busy at the bow boat, finishing it
and placed her out in the cranes, middle
part broken cloudy and light winds from N. E.
course the same, latter part good weather
and moderate winds from the Eastward
course the same, the watch engaged in
repairing the rattlings in the fore rigging
repairing the cascade boat, also took out the
starboard heavy pipe, the two men stile off
duty
Dy't, run in 24 hours 101 Lat. by Obs. 19.. 53 N,
D:to Owyhee 951 N. 88..2 W Long. .. Chron, 139.28 W

Wednesday March 10th Begins with
good weather and very light winds from
E. S. E. course W.½ S. the watch employed in
various parts of the rigging, the carpenter
at the boat. Mr. N. ully again on duty
middle part a calm with heavy rains
about midnight a good breeze springs up
from N. N. W. and the weather clears up
course the same, latter part clear weather
and fresh breezes from the same quarter

conge the same, broke out for water, the watch employed in various little jobs about the rigging, the carpenter at work on the boat, Mayhall still off duty.

Dist. run in 24 hours 136.8 | Lat. by Obs. 19.46 N.
D: to Owyhee 790 N. 87.19 W | Long.. Chron. 141.53 W.

Thursday March 11th. Begins with good weather and fresh breezes from N.N.W. steering W.½S. the watch employed in fitting the mainroyal on the bowsprit, putting on new rattlings &c, the carpenter still at the boat. middle part good weather and moderate winds from N.E. steering W.½S. latter part weather cloudy and wind growing lighter from the same quarter, conge W. the watch employed in various little duties and jobs in the rigging, painted the rail inside the ship fore and aft. Mayhall still off duty.

Dist. run in 24 hours 158
D: to Owyhee 634 N. 87.1 W | Lat. by Obs. 19.48 N.
Long.. Chron 144.41 W.

Friday March 12th. Begins with clear weather and fresh breezes from N.E. steering W. the watch employed in painting the ships rail and other duties, middle and latter part clear weather and fresh breezes from N.E. conge W.½S. the watch employed in planting against the carpenter and blacksmith busy at the cascoe boat, Mayhall and Mc Nully off duty with their old complaints

Dist run in 24 hours 223
D: to Owyhee 410.5 N. 88.53 W | Lat by Obs 20.15 N.
Long.. Chron 148.37 W

In the North Pacific Ocean

1858

Saturday March 13th Begin with good weather and pyle breez from N. E. coup W. ½ S. the watch employd in repeiring the side ladder, steerchey, painting bout and other little fixings, to be in readiness to go in port, middle part good weather and wind more moderate from the Eastward coup the same latter part squally with pyle breez from the same quarter, coup the same, broke out for water, also filled some empty casks in the forehold with salt water, the ship being considerably down by the stern Mr. Nally and Mayhall stile off duty

Dist. run in 24 hours 203
D. to Owyhee 199 86. 20 W

Lat. by Obs. 20.36 N.
Long. " Chron 152.12 W

Sunday March 14th Begin with, cloudy, squally weather and pyle breez from the East steering W. by S. middle part clear weather and pyle breez from the Eastward, steering W. ½ S. latter part wind and weather the same, luffed her up to W. S. W. at 6. A. M. made the land 4 points on our weather bow 45 miles distant, being the island of Owyhee, got up the chacing, and shackled the chacin to the starboard anchor, luffed up to S. W. by W. directing our course to the south end of Owyhee 66 miles distant the two mates stile off duty

Lat. by Obs. 20.20 N.
Long. " Acct 155.50 W

Monday March 15th Begin with cloudy fine weather and pyle breez from

165
183

1858

the Eastward running along the north side of Oahu towards Kauai, to procure our supplies of potatoes for the N. W. seeing two sail in sight, got the anchors off the bows, passed the Benj.n Morgan, who sailed from the bay two days in advance of us, middle part good weather and moderate windy from off the land, keeping off and on, at 6 A. M. the harbor master came in board, when the Captain proceeded to the shore, saw the launches coming with potatoes, towing starboard, weighed and bore boats to assist in towing them to the ship. Let men haul them alongside and discharge them having on board

Tuesday March 16th Begins with light baffling windy and calm keeping off the settlement at Kauai, the boats towing the launches to the shore, at 1 P. M. they came alongside and were hoisted up, the wind very light in puffs, from all parts of the compass, middle part light baffling windy with calm, at midnight strong windy from N. E. steering W. took in topgallant sails, at 6 A. M. took in the jib mainsail mizen topsail and double reefed fore and main topsails steering W. N. W. at 8 A. M. wind quite moderate shook the reefs out of the topsails and set maintopgallant sail steering N. N. W. three men off duty Marshal, Mr. Nisly and the carpenter, the latter with pain in the side.

Dist. to Oahu 46 N. 46°-41 W Lat. by Obs 20°. 44 N.
Long. in Oahu 157°. 7 W

Wednesday March 17th Begins with clear weather and light airs from S. S. E. steering N. N. W.

at 3 hauled to the Northward heading W.S.W. middle part moderate winds from E.N.E. with clear weather steering N.W. by N. saw 4 ships and 1 schooner laying off and on, at 10 P. M. made the land about 8 miles distant being the island of Oahu, one ship heading S.E. took in topgallant sails and course, at 2 A. M. one ship again heading in towards the land, latter part clear and calm Diamond head about 10 miles distant, bearing N.W. the three men still off duty

Thursday March 18th Begins with warm clear weather and light airs from the Southward steering N.W. by N. off Diamond head bound in to port, at 2.30 P. M. the pilot boarded us and at 3.40 the steam tug Pele took us in tow in an hour time, we dropped anchor in the harbor of Honolulu, and at 6 P. M. were moored and every thing snug above and aloft. Civil Time

Finds us at our anchorage with calm weather, after breakfast all hands turned to and commenced breaking out the water casks latter part heavy rainy and light winds towards midnight clearing up

Friday March 19th Begins with cloudy weather and light airs from N.E., at daylight saw the bark Winslow astern of us keeping a little to leeward of the passage, she had gone in during the night, and in all probability she will go to sea, she had her colors set at half mast, union down, the usual signal of distress, after breakfast sent a cask of casks ashore, during the day received on board

Laying at Anchor in Honolulu.

1858

177 bbls of water and stowed it down, to day the three sick men were taken to the hospital

Saturday March 20th At an early hour commenced rafting off water, and stowed it down, to day received on board 177 bbls more of water, and stowed part of it below

Sunday March 21st Begins with windy and rain squally from N.E., after breakfast the starboard watch went on shore on liberty, throughout the day the wind continued fresh from N.E. and the weather cloudy

Monday March 22nd Begins with cloudy weather and strong winds from N.E. after breakfast the larboard watch went on shore on liberty, the watch on board employed in stowing down the water, breaking out fresh Stocks &c, to day dispersed of 86 10 gallons of old Stocks to the Contract.

Tuesday March 23rd Begins with strong windy and rain squall, from N.E. the starboard watch on shore on liberty, during the day stowed down the balance of our water remainder of the day strong winds and squally from N.E.

Wednesday March 24th Begins with strong winds and squally weather from N.E. the larboard watch on liberty this morning not in sight way to be seen of the Whaler having gone entirely to pieces during the last 24 hours

Laying at Anchor in Honolulu

1858

Thursday March 25th Begin with good weather and strong winds from N. E. the Starboard watch on liberty, the watch on board employed in breaking out some black oil also the oil of our last whale

Friday March 26th Begin with good weather and moderate winds from N. E. the Larboard watch on liberty

Saturday March 27th Begin with cloudy weather and moderate winds from N. E. the Starboard watch on liberty

Sunday March 28th Begin with fine weather and light winds from N. E. the Larboard watch on liberty

Monday March 29th Begin with clear weather and light airs from off the land, all hands on board, at an early hour commenced heaving up the anchor, when unfortunately the Starboard break of the windlass broke short off, repaired it and unmoored ship. Mr. Cully and Mr. Nally came on board, having been discharged from the hospital, Marshall remained there, having been discharged from the ship, one Kanaka boy shipped in his place

Tuesday March 30th Begin with fine weather and moderate winds from N. E. all hands on board employed, in getting the ship under way, About 2 P. M. the Captain and Pilot came on board, the topsails were hoisted and sheeted home, the pilot was let go, and the good ship Saratoga

169
II

1858

way one man under way, and passed through the ice; middle part good weather, and moderate winds from N. E. steering S. W. latter part wind and weather the same, course W. S. W.

Lat. by Obs. 20°.50 N.
Long. " Chron. 160°. 6 W.

Wednesday March 31st. Begins with good weather and fresh breezes from N. E. steering W. by S. under topsails, topgallant sails, fore topmast studding sail, and main topgallant stensail and forecail, middle and latter parts wind and weather the same, course W. S. W. the watch employed in various duties, but principally in fitting up their whaling gear for next season's use, the carpenter who has just returned from the hospital, again on duty

Lat. by Obs. 20.30 N.
Long. " Chron. 163.30 W.

Thursday Apl. 1st. Begins with good weather and fresh breezes from E. N. E. steering W. by S. under mainsail and foresail, and bent new ones in their places, middle part fine weather and fresh breezes from E. N. E. steering W. by S. latter part weather still continuing fine and the wind gradually increasing from the Eastward, course W. by S. the watch employed in repairing the mainsail, and in painting new craft, the carpenter still on duty

Lat. by Obs. 20°.40 N.
Long. " Chron. 166°.44 W.

Friday Apl. 2nd Begins with fine weather.

and moderate winds from the Eastward, steering W. the watch employed in unbending the jib and bending a new one, middle part good weather and moderate winds from the same quarter, course W. by S. latter part wind weather and course the same, the watch employed in caulking the decks, the cooper engaged in setting up his shooks, the carpenter still off duty, being no better

Lat. by Obs 20 ° 52 N.
Long. ° Chron. 170 ° 00 W.

Saturday April 3rd Begins with pleasant weather and moderate winds, from the Eastward steering W. ½ S. middle part good weather and moderate winds from E. N. E. course the same, latter part fair weather and light winds from the same quarter course the same, imbent the foretopsail to repair it, the cooper still at his shooks, the carpenter off duty, but improving a little imbent the maintopsail to repair it finished it and sent it up again

Lat. by Obs. 21 ° 5 N.
Long. ° Chron. 172 ° 00 W

Sunday April 4th Begins with very warm, clear weather, and light winds from E. N. E. steering W. ½ S. the watch employed in repairing the foretopsail, finished it bent new clewline and sent it up, middle part good weather and moderate winds from the same quarter, course the same, latter part wind, weather and course the same the two men still off duty, the carpenter and a kanaka, sick with the "Bootoo"

Bound to the Arctic Ocean.

1858

fever, a disease which is quite prevalent at the islands, among both natives and foreigners and sometimes prove fatal

Lat. by Obs. 21 ° 14 N.
Long. ° Chron. 174 ° 22 W.

Monday April 5th Begins with warm pleasant weather, and moderate winds from E. N. E. steering W. ½ S. middle part good weather and moderate winds from the same quarter, course the same, latter part the boats fishery a little from the same quarter, course W. ½ N. with a few light rains squally, the watch employed in breaking out for provisions, and in setting up the mizentopmast rigging, the two mates still off duty

Lat. by Obs 21 ° 43 N.
Long. ° Chron 177 ° 17 W.

Tuesday April 6th Begins with good weather and moderate winds from E. N. E. steering W. ½ N. at 3 P. M. hauled out to W. N. W. the watch engaged in making spunyarn, middle part good weather and moderate winds from E. N. E. steering N. W. by W. ½ W. latter part the weather continues the same, and the wind steady to the East course the same, the watch employed in making spunyarn, the two mates still off duty, but both improving in health, received from [illegible] during

Lat. by Obs. 23 ° 28 N.
Long. ° Chron. 179 ° 36 W.

Wednesday Apl. 7th Begins with warm, pleasant

In the North Pacific Ocean

1858

weather and light winds from E. S. E. steering N. W. by W. ½ W. raised a ship on our weather bow, standing to the Westward, probably one of the Ochotzk fleet, to day rove new main topsail buntlins, middle part cloudy weather with variable winds from S. E. to S. W. course the same, latter part had quite a heavy rain squall from S. W. in two hours the weather clear up and wind hauled to S. S. E. this morning took the spare boat in on deck the two men still off duty

Lat. by Obs. 24 ° 32 N.
Long. " Acct. 179 ° 20 E

Thursday Apl. 8th Begins with very warm weather and light winds from S. S. E. steering W. N. W. the watch employed in breaking out between decks in the after hatchway, preparing a beam &c, at 3 P. M. the wind hauled to S. W. and the rain pour down in torrents, middle part strong winds with rain from N. N. E. course W. N. W. took in flying jib and furled top gallant sails latter part cloudy weather and strong winds from the same quarter, course the same, took in the jib, and double reefed the topsails, the two men still off duty

Lat. by Obs. 25 ° 49 N
Long. " Chron 176 ° 36 E

Friday Apl 9th " Begins with fine weather and strong winds from N. N. E. steering W. N. W. under double reefed topsails, middle part cloudy weather and strong breezes from N. E. course the same, at 5 A. M. the wind hauled to N. E and a rain storm sets in, shook a reef out of the

Bound to the Arctic Ocean

1858

topsails, at 8. A. M. the wind increasing, double reefed the topsails again and furled the main sail, unrove the same, the two men stale off duty.

Lat. by Obs. 27.. 34 N.
Long.. Corrt, 173.. 30 E.

Saturday Apl 10th Begins with a rain storm and strong winds from E. N. E. steering W. N. W. under double reefed topsails middle part strong windy, and a heavy rain storm from E. to S. E. unge N. W. by W. ½ W. during the night had considerable sharp lightning with some thunder, toward daylight moderate and the sea running down, at 5 A. M. the wind hauls to the Southwest, remainder of the day moderate windy from the Southwest and a thick fog, steering N. W. by W. set the mainsail, the two men still off duty

Lat. by Corrt 29. 08 N.
Long. " D° 171 " 15 E

Sunday Apl 11th Begins with a thick fog and moderate winds from the Southwest, steering N. W. by W. at 1 P. M. rainy very hard, at 3 the wind hauls to N. W. and the weather clears up, the ship heading N. by E. middle part good weather and moderate winds from the Westward, heading N. N. W. latter part good weather and moderate winds from the same quarter, heading N. N. W. shook the reefs out of the topsails and set topgallant sails, the two men still off duty.

Lat. by Obs. 30.. 37 N.
Long.. Corrt 170.. 58 E

In the North Pacific Ocean

1858

Monday April 12th Begins with cloudy weather and moderate winds from the Wgtward, heading N. N. W. middle part cloudy weather and light rainy, with moderate winds from the ~~Wgtw~~ S. W. steering N. by W. latter part fine weather and moderate winds from the Wgtward employ the same, set maintopmast steysail the watch employed in breaking out in the forehold, the carpenter again to his duty, the kanaka much better, unbent the spanker to repair it

Lat. by Obs. 33.. 22 N.
Long.. Chron 171... 5 E

Wednesday Apl. 14th (Altered Time) Begins with clear weather and fresh breezy from the Wgtward, steering N. by W. repairing the spanker and bent it, took in all the light sails and double reefed the topsails middle part cloudy weather and fresh breezy from the Wgtward, course N. N. W. latter part good weather and wind more moderate from the same quarter, course the same the carpenter again off duty this morning the kanaka getting better

Lat. by Obs. 35.. 1 N.
Long.. Acct. 171.. 15 E

Thursday Apl. 15th Begins with clear weather and very light airs from N. W. heading N. N. E. this afternoon unbent the fore topmast staysail and bent a new one also made preparations for sending them. at 6 A. M. the wind headly to S. E. struck the reefs out of the maintopsail, middle part a rain storm

Bound to the Arctic Ocean

1858

and fresh breze from S.E. comes N.W. by N. latter part, the wind hauls to the Southward and the weather clears up, double reefed the maintopsail again, the two men still off duty

Lat. by Ob 36.. 50. N.
Long.. Acct 170.. 15 E.

Friday Apl. 16th Begins with good weather and fresh breze from S.W. comes N.W. by N. the ship under double reefed topsails and comes, at 3.. 30 P.M. took off the hatches and found a number of dead rats quite a heavy swell heaving in from the North middle part a heavy gale of wind from the Northward, the ship under close reefed main topsail and fortopmast staysail, laying to head to the Eastward, latter part good weather and moderate winds from the same quarter, heading E.N.E. the watch employed in removing the potatoes below the two men still off duty

Lat. by Obs. 37.. 15 N.
Long.. Chron 169.. 49 E.

Saturday Apl 17th Begins with good weather and moderate winds from the Northward, ware ship heading W. by N. set foresail and double reefed fore and main topsails broke out the sloop chest, middle part good weather and light winds from the Northward, heading W. by N. latter part cloudy weather and light airs from the same quarter, heading N.E. by E. shook a reef out of the mainstaysail and set mainsail the carpenter on duty, the kanaka still sick

Lat. by Obs. 36.57 N.
Long.. Chron. 169.3 E.

In the North Pacific Ocean

1858

Sunday Apl 18th Begins with cloudy weather and very light winds from N.W. heading N.N.E. shook the reefs out of the topsails and set maintopgallant sail, the watch employed in breaking out the slop chest middle part calm and light airs from N.E. steering N.N.W. latter part good weather and light winds from E.N.E. course N.N.W. the two sick men much better and returned to duty

Lat. by Obs. 37°.48 N.
Long. " Acct 168°.40 E

Monday Apl 19th Begins with cloudy weather and strong winds from E.N.E. steering N.N.W. under full sail, saw several fin backs from aloft, middle part cloudy weather and strong winds from E.N.E. course the same, furled the light sails and double reefed the topsails, latter part the weather still cloudy, wind and course the same

Distance run 241.2

Lat. by Obs. 41°.40 N.
Long. " Chron. 166°.54 E.

Tuesday Apl. 20th Begins with good weather and strong winds from E.N.E. steering N.N.W. the ship under double reefed topsails and course, saw several whales middle part cloudy with light breezes from the same quarter, course N. by W. latter part the weather still cloudy, and wind moderate from the Eastward. course N. by W. set whole topsails, jib and maintopgallant sail, course N. by W.

Dist. run in 24 hours 178.2

Lat. by Obs. 44°.37 N.
Long. " Acct 166°.3 E.

Bound to the Arctic Ocean.

1858

Wednesday Apl. 21st Begin with cloudy weather and moderate winds from S. E. comes N. by W. the watch employed in preparing oil laylings. at 6 P. M. took in flying gib, fore and mizen topgallant sails, latter part cloudy weather and moderate winds from the same quarter, comes N. ½ W. the watch employed in breaking out in the fore hold, one man off duty, named Day, the kanaka shipped at the islands, sick with the "pupu" a scrofulous disease, very prevalent among the natives

Dist. run in 24 hours 171.2

Lat. by Obs. 47.30 N.
Long. " Chron. 165.54 E.

Thursday Apl. 22nd Begin with cloudy weather and moderate winds from S. E. steering N. ½ W. the watch employed in breaking out in the fore hold, one man on the sick, middle part cloudy weather and moderate winds from S. E. comes the same latter part, wind weather and comes the same it is the best weather we ever seen since, the kanaka still off duty

Dist. run in 24 hours 169.2

Lat. by Obs 50.38 N.
Long. " Chron 166.26 E.

Friday Apl. 23rd Begin with moderate wind and cloudy weather from S. E. steering N. at 2 P. M. the weather thickens up and a light rain storm sets in, middle part cloudy weather and light winds from E. S. E. steering N. N. E. towards daylight a thick fog latter part a thick fog and light winds from the Eastward, comes the same

Lat. by Chron 52.26 N.
Long. " D. 167.30 E.

In the North Pacific Ocean.

1858

Saturday Apl. 24th Begin with a thick fog and light winds from E. by N. the ship heading N. by E. the ship under double reefed topsails and courses, at 7 P.M. furled the courses, fore and main topsails, and close reefed the main topsail, middle part a thick fog and fresh breeze from the same quarter laying by the wind, tack and tack, latter part wind and weather the same, the ship heading N. by E. two men off duty, the Kanaka and Mr. Nally, the latter with syphilis

Lat. by Acct 32.35 N.
Long. " Dr 167.30 E

Sunday Apl 25th Begin with a thick fog and light winds from the East heading N.N.E. Hook a reef out of the maintopsail, and sent up the cutting block, also wan ship heading S. by E. middle part a thick fog and moderate winds from the Eastward, laying by the wind tack and tack, latter part wind and weather the same, set double reefed topsails heading N.N.E. the two men still off duty

Lat. by Double Alty. 53.19 N.
Long. " Chron 168.36 E.

Monday Apl 26th Begin with cloudy weather and moderate winds from E.S.E. heading N.E. ½ N. set the mainsail, at 1 P.M. the weather clearing up beautifully, middle part foggy with moderate winds from S.S.E. at 8 P.M. hauled up the courses, at 11, wore ship heading S.W. at 1 A.M. wore ship again heading to the Eastward, latter part still foggy and wind moderate from the same quarter

Off Copper Islands.

1858

at 8 A. M. set the convy and jib, and kept her off N. E. the two men still off duty.

Lat. by Acct 54.30 N.
Long. " D° 169.25 E.

Tuesday Apl 27th Begins with cloudy hazy weather, and a good breeze from S. S. E. steering N. E. under double reefs topsails and convy, middle part foggy with light winds from S. S. E. hauled up the convy, and at 10 P. M. hauled aback the maintopsail and let her lay heads to the Eastward, at 4 A. M. kept her off N. W. by N. set whole maintopsail with maintop gallant sail and forsail, latter part foggy with light winds from the Southward, steering N. W. by N. the two men still off duty.

Lat. by Acct 55.50 N.
Long. " D° 169.50 E.

Wednesday Apl. 28th Begins with foggy weather and light winds from S. W. steering W. N. W. towards sunset the wind hauled to the Northward, with a light fall of snow, took in the maintopgallant, convy jib, and double reefed the maintopsail, middle part cloudy

H. weather and moderate winds from the Northward, steering W. N. W. at 9 P. M. spoke the Hibernia, Edwards of New Bedford, clean had no oil for her lamps, supplied her with some, latter part broken cloudy and light winds from N. N. E. made sail, steering

Lat. by Obs 56.37 N.
Long. " Chron 169.30 E.

In the Sea of Kamtschatka

1858

Thursday Apl. 29th Begin with good weather and light winds from N.W. heading W.S.W. under whole topsails, courses and maintopgallant sail, at 6 P.M. wore ship heading W. S. W. N. middle part cloudy weather and moderate winds from S.W. steering N. W. by W. latter part moderate winds from the same quarter and a snow storm comes the same, saw one humpback, the two men still off duty

Lat. by Acct 57.. 30 N.
Long.. D. 167.. 23 E

Friday Apl. 30th Begin with cloudy weather and puh breze from the Southward hauled up the courses and wore ship, heading E. saw one fin back, at 7 P.M. furled the courses and mizentopsail, also close reefed the fore and maintopsails, middle part strong winds and a snow storm from the Southward, heading E. S. E. latter part the wind moderate and hauld to S.S.W. wore ship heading W. set the maintopsail another man off duty this morning: a knock with a heavy cold making three off duty

Lat. by Acct. 57.. 40 N.
Long.. D. 168.. 30 E.

Saturday May 1st Begin with a thick fog and moderate winds from S.S.W. heading W. under close reefed fore and maintopsails maintopsail and mizen spanker, at 8 P.M. wore ship heading S. E. middle part a heavy snow storm and moderate winds from S.S.W. to W. the weather looking threatening, furled the fore sail and foretopsail

In the Sea of Kamtschatka

1858

latter part a gale of wind and a light snow storm from N. N. W. heading to the W[est]ward the weather very cold, three men off duty at 10 A. M. the weather cleary at

Lat. by Obs. 57.. 20 N.
Long.. Chron. 167.. 35 E.

Sunday May 2nd. Begins with clear weather and fresh breezy from W. N. W. the ship under short sail heading S. W. under close reefed, maintopsail, maintopsail and main spencer, at 7 P. M. set double reefed topsails middle part fine weather, and the wind moderating down, set whole topsails, mainsail and maintopgallant sail, steering N. W. by W. saw one fin back, the three men still off duty — latter part a light breze springs up from the Eastward.

Lat. by Obs 57.. 24 N.
Long.. Chron 168.. 0 E.

Monday May 3rd. Begins with good weather and moderate winds from N. N. E. steering N. W. by W. middle part cloudy weather and light winds with a slight fall of snow from the same quarter ceases the same, latter part wind and weather the same, ceases

F. N. W. spoke the French Ship Ilyen of Nantz, nothing this season, one man shot in sight on the lee bow, the watch employed in breaking out for provisions the three men still off duty and likely to be for some time to come

Lat. by Obs 58.. 38 N.
Long.. Chron. 166.. 17 E.

In the Sea of Kamtschatka.

1858

Tuesday May 4th Begins with cloudy weather and light airs from the Eastward, steering N.W. by W. spoke the Tybee of Stonington, nothing thy reagon two other ships in sight, middle part clear weather and light airs from S.W. hauled aback the maintopsail and let her lay heading S.S.E. latter part clear and calm reaped the land about 60 miles distant, enveloped in snow, being a part of the Kuprian Americen possessions, bearing N.W. by W. the three men still off duty

Lat. by Obs. 58.33 N.
Long.. Chron 165.57 E.

D.

Wednesday May 5th Begins with cloudy weather and moderate winds from S.S.E. steering N. saw ships in sight, at 3 P.M. took in topgallant sails and spoke the Marengo of New Bedford and the Speedwell of Fair haven, nothing thy reagon, at 4 double reefed the topsails, middle part a thick snow storm and strong winds from S.S.E. close reefed fore and main topsails, heading to the Eastward, latter part the wind moderating and heading to the Southward, the three men off duty

M
S.

Lat. by Obs. 58.48 N.
Long.. Chron 167.58 E.

Thursday May 6th Begins with clear weather and fresh breezy from S.W. steering E. by N. seven ships in sight, shook a reef out of the topsails and set foresail, middle part good weather and fresh breezy from the same quarter, hauled aback the maintopsail

1858

and let her lay, latter part clear weather and wind moderating from S. W. Set whole top-sails and topgallant sails steering N. E. the Kamtschatka Spy again on duty the other two still below

Lat. by Obs. 59.15 N.
Long. by Chron. 170.55 E.

Friday May 7th Begins with clear weather and moderate winds from S. W. running along the ice, 4 ships in sight, at 3.30 P. M. passed the point of ice and kept her off S. E. by E. middle part good weather and moderate winds from S. W. Hoisted sail and laid with maintopsail aback. latter part cloudy weather and light winds from S. E. made all sail, heading E. N. E. two ships in sight, two men off duty

Lat. by Obs. 58.38 N.
Long. by Chron 173.45 E.

Saturday May 8th Begins with cloudy weather and fresh breze from S. S. E. steering
M. N. E. spoke the Mauna, nothing since we
M. saw her, also saw the Mary of Edgartown
do. at 3 P. M. commenced snowing again, double reefed the topsails, at 9 P. M. spoke the Jane
J. M. Maury in company with the Irish Perry
J. P. neither of them had taken any thing they
seagen, middle part cloudy weather and light winds from the Southwest, laying with fore topsail aback, latter part foggy and wind light from the same quarter, steering N. E. the hospital mate and duty, only one man off duty—

Lat. by Obs. 59.31 N.
Long. by Chron. 175.43 E.

In the Sea of Kamtschatka.

1858

Sunday May 9th Begin with cloudy weather and moderate windy from E.S.E. heading N.E. the wind gradually hauling to the Northward, at 8 P.M. shortened sail and wore ship, middle part cloudy weather and light winds from the Northward, at 12 A.M. wore ship again, latter part moderate windy and thick weather from the Northward with rain, hail, snow and fog, the ship heading E.N.E. one man still off duty

Lat. by Acct 60.20 N.
Long. " Dr 176-30 E

Monday May 10th Begin with light airy and a snow storm from the Northward the ship heading E.N.E. the watch engaged in snow balling, spoke the John & Elizabeth of New London nothing they saw, middle part a thick snow storm and moderate windy from the same quarter, at 11 P.M. came to the in wore ship heading to the Eastward, latter part cloudy weather and moderate windy from the same quarter plenty of ice in sight, two men off duty

I & E.

Lat. by Obs. 60-05 N.
Long. " Chron. 174-59½ E.

Tuesday May 11th Begin with cloudy weather fish boats from N.N.W. the Marengo in company with us, plenty of ice in sight, middle part fine weather and moderate windy from N.N.W. steering W. latter part wind and weather the same saw the land, also the ice, at 5 A.M. raised a boulder, of the steeple top spires, bore and starboard, larboard and weigh boats, and gave chase to him, At 9 A.M. the boats returned

Marengo

185
183

1858

to the ship, the whale having gone into thick ice, when they were unable to follow, one man off duty, the kanaka.

Lat. by Obs. 59.54 N.
Long. by Chron. 172.50 E.

Wednesday May 12th Begins with pleasant weather and light winds from W.N.W. steering S.W. plenty of ice in sight; middle part light airy and fine weather from W.S.W. hauled up the courses and laid with main topsail aback, latter part good weather and light winds from the same quarter, standing off and on the ice, spoke the Maricopa again also exchanged signals with another ship to leeward, Jack the kanaka and Mr. Nalle off duty, the latter with syphilis

Lat. by Obs. 59.55 N.
Long. by Chron 172.25 E

Thursday May 13th Begins with cloudy weather and light winds from W.S.W. working to windward, middle part a thick fog and light winds from the Southward, latter part cloudy weather and fresh breezes from S.S.E. took in mainsail and flying jib, heading S.W. plenty of ice in sight — three men off duty

Lat. by Obs 59.20 N.
Long. by D.R. 173.15 E.

Friday May 14th Begins with fresh breezes and a rain storm from S.S.E. took in the main sail and double reefed the topsails, then wore ship heading to the Eastward, middle part strong winds and a rain storm from S.S.E. heading E. saw one fin back, three men off duty, the kanaka

In the Sea of Kamtschatka

1858

Mt. Nally and Fernary

Lat. by Acct 59.. 08 N.
Long.. Chron 174 .. 29 E.

Saturday May 15th Begins with cloudy hazy weather and moderate winds from S.E. steering N.E. middle part cloudy weather and fresh breezes from the Southward, heading E.S.E. latter part cloudy foggy weather and light winds from S.S.W. heading S.E. one ship in sight, the three men still off duty

Lat. by Double Alt 60.. 8 N.
Long.. Chron. 176.. 38 E.

Sunday 16th Begins with a snow storm and moderate winds from the Southward heading E.S.E. middle part cloudy weather and fresh breezes from the same quarter, working to windward, close reefed the topsails, latter part, cloudy weather and moderate winds from W.N.W. steering N. three ships in sight and plenty of ice but much broken and scattered, the three men still off duty

Lat. by Obs. 60.. 27 N.
Long.. Chron 177.. 5 E.

Monday 17th Begins with fine weather and moderate winds from the Westward steering N.N.W. along the ice, middle part good weather and moderate winds from the Northward, heading off and on the ice, latter part fine weather and fresh breezes from the same quarter, at 6 A.M. saw two bow heads lowered all the boats, and gave chase, at 10 they came on board, at 11 reigned another bow lowered all the boats again and started in

1187
185

In the Sea of Kamtschatka.

1858

pursuit, five ships in sight

Lat. by Obs 60.. 56 N.
Long.. Chron 176-45 E.

Tuesday May 18th Begins with fine weather and light breezy from N.W. the boats down chasing, the whale went in thick ice and they lost him, at 3 lowered again, but it proved to be a muscle digger, after supper seen a bowhead, lowered all the boats, the wright boat came near going on, had he sprouted once more they would have struck, middle part windy and weather the same, laying off and on the ice, latter part the weather the same, after breakfast seen a large bowhead, the boats of the John & Elizabeth struck him and lost him. Jostened to him again, and seen him, it was a whale we had raised and had been chasing, and when they struck him our boat was within 10 fathoms of him, we hope they will not strike another whale they raised

Lat. by Obs 60. 49 N.
Long.. Chron 176. 30 E

Wednesday May 19th Begins with good weather and moderate windy from N.W. heading in toward the ice, at 1.30 P.M. raised a bowhead lowered all the boats and chased to no purpose, after supper the Lay head took a whale, middle part fine weather and light winds from N.W. laying off and on the ice, latter part wind and weather the same seen several whales toward all the boats, 10 ships in sight, one bailing

Lat. by Obs 60.. 57 N
Long.. Chron 176.. 15 E.

In the Sea of Kamptschatka

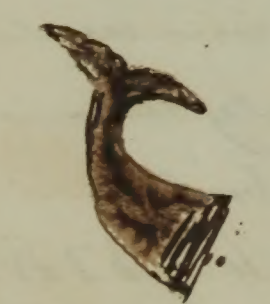
1858

Thursday May 20th Begins with fine weather and light airs from the Northward two of the boats off in the ice, looking for whales at 2.30 P. M. they came on board, at 3 saw another bowhead, lowered all the boats, 10 ships in sight, two boiling, the Addelyn and Seahead at supper time the boats came to the ships after supper lowered again and stayed until 9 P. M. middle part light airs from the Northward and fine weather, the Majestic and John & Elizabeth each took a whale, At 4 A. M. saw bowheads and lowered again, this time three of our boats came within gun ace of going on, at 6.30 they were called on board in thick fog setting in with light airs from W. N. W.

Lat. by Acct 60.50 N.
Long. " D. 176 " E.

Friday May 21st Begins with a thick fog and light airs from W. N. W. the boats all off in the ice, at 2 P. M. they returned to the ship they had seen several whales, but could not get near them, at 4 P. M. they lowered again, and the waist-boat came near striking again, the boat steers started, but could not reach him, middle part fine weather and light airs from N. N. W. latter part wind and weather the same, 12 ships in sight three boiling

Lat. by Double Alt. 60.49 N.
Long. " Chron. 176.4 E



Saturday May 22nd Begins with cloudy weather and light winds from N. N. W. working through the ice, 15 ships in sight, at 2 P. M. raised a bowhead, lowered all the boats, but could not get near him, after supper saw another bowhead

189
187

1858

lowered again but could not strike him, middle part, moderate windy and a snow storm from the Northward, double reefed the topsails, hauled aback the foretopsail and let her lay, latter part, wind and weather the same, saw the Majestic and a back boiling, after breakfast saw a whale and lowered the boats, but could not get near him.

Lat. by Double Alts. 60.45 N.
Long. " Chron 175 " 3 E.

Sunday May 23rd. Begin with a thick snow storm and light winds from N. N. W. laying near the ice under easy sail, at 6 P. M. brigg up fresh from the N. E. close reefed the topsails, reefed the Majestic cutting her 2nd whale, middle part cloudy weather and strong winds from the same quarter, latter part more moderate and weather good from the same quarter, set double reefed topsails, steering N. N. W. 8 ships in sight, two boiling

Lat by Obs. 60.44 N.
Long. " Chron 175.32 E

Monday May 24th Begin, with cloudy weather and fresh breezes from N. E. set whole topsails steering N. N. W. 15 ships in sight, at 7 P. M. double reefed the topsails, saw two bowheads, lowered all the boats, but was unable to get near them, middle part cloudy weather and light winds from E. N. E. laying with foretopsail aback, at 5 A. M. saw a bowhead, lowered starboard and larboard boats without success, at breakfast time they returned to the ship, after which lowered all the boats and started them for the ice

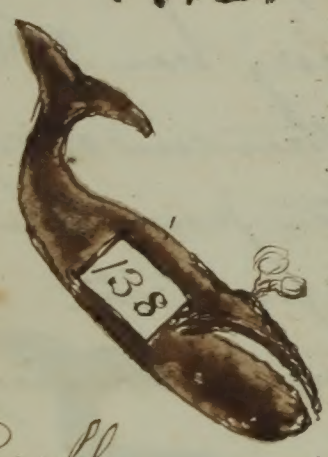
Lat. by Acct 60.55 N.
Long. " Dr 175.46 E.

In the Sea of Kamtschatka

1858

Tuesday May 25th Begins with cloudy and moderate windy from the Northward, the boats still in the ice, at 12 P. M. they returned to dinner, then they left again, at 5 they returned to the ship, at 6 seen a whale, lowered all the boats, at they came in board, unsuccessful then ship, cutting, middle part, clear and freezing weather with high breezes from the Northward, latter part wind and weather the same, then more ship cutting, soon boiling

Lat. by Obs. 60-42 N.
Long. " Chron 174-32 E



Bull.

Wednesday May 26th Begins with good weather and moderate windy from the Northward heading to the Westward fin ship boiling, spoke the Addison boiling her second whale, at noon time saw a bowhead, lowered all the boats in chase at long time the weight boat struck and lost the line, after the second rising the starboard boat fastened to the whale, and the other boats coming up they soon killed him and at 10 P. M. we had him securely along side, middle part fine weather, cut in the whale in 5-20, latter part weather the same saw another whale, lowered starboard and weight boats, at noon they returned, not having seen the whale again

Lat. by Obs. 60-35 N.
Long. " Chron. 175-14 E.

Thursday May 27th Begins with beautiful weather and light winds from N. N. W. heading W. the watch employed in boiling, eleven ships in sight, fin boiling, middle and latter parts wind

In the Sea of Kamtschatka.

1858

and weather the same, the watch employed as previously, eleven ships in sight, but three boiling no ship either cutting or whaling, the whaly all having worked in shore, when the ice will not permit us to follow as yet

Lat. by Obs 60.. 13 N.
Long.. Acct 174.. 55 E.

Friday. May 28th Begins with pleasant weather and light winds from N.W. heading N.N.E. about a mile distant directly ahead of us the watch engaged in boiling our whale, which although small is very fat and will turn up about 150 barrels of oil, middle and latter parts clear pleasant weather and light winds from E.N.E the watch engaged as previously, the land plain in sight, bearing N.W. about 80 mile distant at 10 A. M. saw a whale in the ice, lowered boats, when it proved to be a grampus

Lat. by Obs. 60 - 31 N.
Long.. Chron. 174.. 19 E.

Saturday May 29th Begins with good weather and moderate winds from E.N.E. heading N. the watch employed in boiling, spoke the America of New Bedford on whale (60 barrels). this season at 4 P. M. a fog set in, in an hour time light again, middle part cloudy. weather and light winds from S.E. heading E.N.E. cooled down the works, latter part all hands engaged in stowing down the weather good and wind light from E.N.E. heading N. all hands on deck, spoke the Adelaide two whales this season (165 barrels)

Lat. by Obs 61.. 17 N.
Long.. Chron 175.. 40 E

In the Sea of Kamtschatka

1858

Sunday May 30th Begins with fine weather and light winds from S. E. steering N. E. by E. all hands employed in stowing down our oil finished at 5 P. M. middle part cloudy weather and light winds from S. W. steering N. E. laid aback two hours, latter part cloudy weather and light winds from the same quarter, steering N. E. the land plain in sight, on our larboard bow and beam, 7 ships in sight; one in between us and the land by seeing us seen from mast head

Lat. by Obs. 61.. 54 N.
Long.. Chron. 177.. 26 E

Monday. May 31st Begins with fine weather and light winds from S. W. steering N. E.; 7 ships in sight, after supper lowered 2 larboard and larboard boat after walrus, the larboard boat struck a large bull and killed him, the two boats then towed him to the ship, middle part good weather and light winds from S. W. spoke the Addison, Omega of Edgartown, and the French ship Japan. the latter nothing. the Omega ours for back, at 7 A. M. a thick fog set in, the watch employed in scraping bone. Pall ship off duty with dysentery

Lat. by Acct 61.. 55 N
Long. " Do 179. 11 E

Tuesday June 1st Begins with a thick fog and light winds from S. W. the ship under topsails with canvas hauled up and maintopsail aback heading W. N. W. at 4 P. M. the fog lights up. 15 ships in sight, spoke the brig Antilla of Honolulu, sent 16 boats chasing on board her, who gave them all the slip, and went off shaking his tail

In the Sea of Kamtschatka

1858

at them, as much as to say "No you don't"
middle part good weather and moderate winds
from the Southward, laying with head yards aback
latter part, the wind from the same quarter and
a thick fog. laying with main yard aback, tack and
tack, as the ice will permit, Pulleyn still off
duty.

Lat. by Obs 61 ° 37 N.
Long. " Acct. 178 ° 50 E.

Wednesday June 2nd. Begins with foggy
weather and moderate winds from W. S. W.
heading N. W. with main yard aback, plenty
of ice ahead of us, got up the starboard chain
buckled it and bowsed the anchor off the
bow. middle part thick foggy weather, and
moderate winds from S. W. laying off and on
the ice, with head yards aback, latter part
still foggy and wind light from S. S. W. heading
W. lights up a little saw 16 ships within five
miles of us. broke out for supper. Pulleyn on duty
to day

Lat. by Acct. 61 ° 40 N.
Long. " Dº 178 ° 50 E.

Thursday June 3rd. Begins with foggy
weather and moderate winds from S. S. W.
standing off and on the ice, under easy sail, middle
part foggy weather and pretty breezy from the same
quarter, latter part wind hauls to the Westward
set whole topsails and forsail, the weather also
clears up for half an hour, then shuts in thick
again, plenty of ice not far from us, on either
tack, at 9 A. M. the fog lights up and continues
so. Jack Seamaker off duty, with a severe cold

Lat. by Obs. 61 ° 48 N.
Long. " Acct. 179 ° 8 E.

Cruising in the Sea of Kamtschatka

1858

Friday June 4th Begin with good weather and light winds from W.N.W. heading S.W. saw a ship with her boats down, at 1 P.M. a thick fog again, saw ship heading N.W. wind heading to W.S.W. middle part foggy with moderate winds from S.W. laying with maintopsail aback latter part still foggy, wind from the same quarter at 9 A.M. the fog lifted us, set maintopgallant sail, flying jib and main course, braced forward and kept her W. by N. ½ N.

Lat. by Obs 61..55 N.
Long. " Acct 179..0 E

Saturday June 5th Begin with thick, hazy weather and light winds from S.W. the ship by the wind, heading W.N.W. ice in sight, two miles distant in our lee beam, but neither ship or wholly, middle part foggy weather and fresh breezes from S.W. took in the course light sails, and double reefed the topsail, latter part cloudy weather and strong winds from the same quarter, close reefed the topsails, heading W.N.W. passed a bank under short sail, on the other tack, heading to the Southward, one man off duty, Jack the kanaka, sick with a pulmonary complaint

Lat. by Obs. 62..2 N.
Long. " Chron 179..50 W

Sunday June 6th Begin with clear weather and strong winds from S.W. the ship under fore topmast staysail, and double reefed, fore and main topsails, Cape Navarin bearing W.N.W. 31 miles distant, set foresail, jib and double reefed mizen topsail, at 7 P.M. Cape Navarin W miles distant, covered with snow

Cruising in the Sea of Kamtschatka.

1858

no ice, no ships, no whales, middle part good weather and fresh breezy from S.W. beating to windward, latter part good weather and moderate winds from the same quarter, made all sail, at 7 P.M. passed Cape Shaddeey about 8 miles distant, saw two ships,

Lat. by Obs. 62.44 N.
Long. " Acct 180.45 E.

Sunday June 6th (Altered Time)

Begins with good weather and moderate winds from S.W. steering N. by W. 8 ships in sight, spoke the bark Dromita of Fairhaven, on grampus, 25 barrels thin season, also the Rescue of New Bedford, nothing this season, middle part light winds and foggy weather from the Southward, working slowly to the N.E. the ice here in the Anadir sea much broken up, latter part foggy weather and fresh breezy from the same quarter, took in the light sails and headed up the coast. Tuck and Gallighan both off duty, the latter with dysentery at 9. A.M. lowered the boats, but the whale proved a regular diggin

Lat. by Acct 63. 0 N.
Long. " D. 179. 45 E.

Monday June 7th Begins with good weather and fresh breze, from the Westward, steering S. under full sail, spoke the Mauna, nothing this season, at 3 P.M. passed Cape Shaddeey 15 miles distant, no ice, middle part spoke the Speedwell two whales, the Sarah Sheaf. Jasper nothing, latter part good weather and fresh breezy from S.W. at 10 A.M. lowered, steered and lowered boats and went in the bay of Gabriel the Archangel

Lat. by Obs. 62.22 N.
Long. " Chron. 179.53 E.

Cruising in the Sea of Kamtschatka

1858

Tuesday June 8th Begin with fine weather and moderate winds from S.W. laying in the bay of Gabriel the Archangel, with head yards aback. at 2 P.M. the laborers came to the ship empty handed, the weigh boat then lowered and went in, at 4 P.M. the two boats returned to the ship, having shot a dozen fine wild ducks, some of them as large as Mr Avery ducks, middle part calm, and clear latter part beautiful weather and light winds from S.W. heading S.S.E. several ships in sight one of them boiling

Lat. by Obs 61 " 28 N
Long. " Acct 179 " 10 W

Wednesday June 9th Begin with good weather and moderate winds from W.S.W. steering E.S.E. under full sail, 5 ships in sight, one boiling spoke her and she proved to be the Meto boiling his 2nd. whale, raised a bow head, lowered the boats, but did not see him again, middle part good weather and moderate winds from the Southward, running towards the ships in sight. latter part wind and weather the same two ships boiling, plenty of ice in sight, spoke the Arnolda nothing

Lat. by Obs 61 " 12 N.
Long. " Chron. 179 " 40 W

Thursday June 10th Begin with fine weather and moderate winds from the Southward steering N.E. saw the Speedwell and Mary 2 both whaling and the boats of the former striking and save their whale, middle part fine weather and light winds from S.W. steering N.E. saw 4 ships ahead two of them boiling and one cutting

1858

latter part wind and weather the same, laying by the ice, after breakfast, towed all the boats and sent them into the ice to look for whales, spoke the Wm C. Nye bolting her 2nd whale, also saw the Montreal boiling, and the Omega of Edgartown cutting, each on their first whale, at noon the boats returned without seeing any thing

Lat. by Obs. 61 ° 20 N.
Long. " Chron 177 ° 40 W.

Friday June 11th Begins with pleasant weather and moderate winds from N. N. E. steering E. the ice very thick and plenty of it, middle part cloudy weather and strong winds from N. N. E. steering S. took in the light sails and double reefed the topsails, latter part a snow storm and strong winds from the same quarter furled the mizen topsail, and wore ship heading E. the two mates still off duty, two ships in sight

Lat. by Acct. 61 ° 5 N.
Long. " D° 168 ° 20 W.

Saturday June 12th Begins with foggy weather and fresh breezes from N. E. the ship under double reefed fore and main topsails heading E. N. E. middle part light winds with fog and rain from N. E. wore ship at midnight and again at 5 A. M. latter part wind light from the same quarter with fog the rain ceasing, saw 3 ships, took the reefs out of the topsails heading N. W. by W. the two mates no better

Lat. by Acct 61 ° 10 N.
Long. " D° 178 ° 30 W.

Sunday June 13th Begins with foggy weather and light winds from N. N. E. heading

Cruising in the Sea of Kamtschatka.

1858

N.W. under whole topsails, two ships in sight on our weather beam, standing along as we were, middle part cloudy weather and moderate winds, with fog squalls from N. N. E. laying with main topsail aback. heading S.W. latter part, moderate winds and a thick fog from the Northward, heading W. N. W.

Lat. by Obs. 61.. 13 N.
Long. " Acct 178. 40 W

Monday June 14th " Begins with strong breezes and a rain storm from the Northward took in the jibs, courses and double reefed the main topsail, heading W. N. W. middle part dirty, disagreeable weather, wind, rain, and fog from the Northward heading to the Eastward with main topsail aback, latter part weather the same, wind very light from the Eastward heading S. S. E. the two men still off duty

Lat. by Obs 61.. 8 N.
Long. " Chron 180.. 25 W.

Tuesday June 15th " Begins with foggy weather and light airs from N. E. heading E. S. E. at 3 P. M. the fog lifted up, saw one ship on the other tack, middle part calms and variable winds from W. to N. W. standing to the Eastward latter part clear weather and strong winds from N. by E. heading N. W. by W. took in all the lights sails, the land in sight about 50 miles distant bearing N. N. W. being the Cape Navarin, and Thaddeus another man off duty. a Portuguese name Rose with rheumatism

Lat. by Obs.. 62.. 06 N.
Long. " Chron. 179.. 13 E.

Cruising in the Sea of Kamtschatka.

1858

Wednesday June 16th Begin with clear weather and strong wind from the N.N.W. heading to the Eastward, three ships in sight at 4 P.M. Cape Navarin bore N.E. by E. 20 miles distant double reefed fore and main topsails, middle part cloudy weather and fresh breezy from N.E. beating to windward, latter part the weather still cloudy with occasional fog squalls, the wind more moderate from the same quarter struck the reefs out of the fore topsail and set main topgallant sail heading N.N.W. one sail in sight, the three ships still in sight

Lat. by Obs 62°.25 N.
Long. " Acct 179°.40 E.

Thursday June 17th Begin with cloudy weather and fresh breezy from N.E. by N. heading N.W. by N. three ships in sight also the land about 15 miles distant being Cape Shaddeu middle part foggy weather and moderate wind from N.E. beating to windward, latter part cloudy weather and a good breeze from the same quarter, heading N.N.W. the land in sight as our bearing and beam about 15 miles distant, two men off duty

Lat. by Obs. 63°.3 N.
Long. " Acct 179°.35 E

Friday June 18th Begin with more squally fog squally, and light rain squally, with a very small sprinkling of good weather the wind light from N.E. heading N.N.W. spoke the Ocmulgee of Edgartown nothing this ways, middle part fair weather and moderate wind from the Northward, beating to windward, latter part the weather clear and pleasant, the wind lighter from

200
~~198~~

Cruising in the Sea of Kamtschatka

1858

N. N. W. steering N. E. the Cormulgee still in company with us. Gallighen on duty. Jack the kanaka. the only man off duty

Lat. by Obs. 63.28 N.
Long. " Chron 178.56 W.

Saturday June 19th Begins with clear pleasant weather and light winds from N. W. steering N. N. E. the Orizimbo on our weather beam, standing along as we are, middle part fine weather and light winds from the Southward steering E. N. E. running along the ice, which appears to be quite plentiful here, but not very heavy latter part wind and weather the same, the ships in sight, kept them off N.

Lat. by Obs. 64.20 N.
Long. " Chron. 176.28 W.

Sunday June 20th Begins with clear weather and light breez from the Southward steering by the wind, the ship heading E. S. E. ships continually heaving in sight, at 3 P. M. 11 could be seen from off deck, spoke the Cormulgee and Dyben. nothing since we seen them last, middle part a thick fog and moderate winds from the Southward, laying with maintopsail aback head to the Westward, latter part cloudy foggy weather and moderate winds from S. S. E. braced forward heading S. W. spoke the Christopher Mitchell, nothing this day

Lat. by Acct 64.15 N.
Long. " D° 177.55 W

Monday June 21st Begins with cloudy foggy weather and strong winds from S. S. E. heading S. W. double reefed the topsails, the Christopher

Cruising in the Sea of Kamtschatka

1858

Mitchell in company with us, the Addejan on our weather bow, badly stove by the ice. having had 4 of her timbers stove in, and leaking badly middle part cloudy weather and strong winds from S.S.E. heading S. W. latter part wind and weather the same, heading S.W. the Addejan on our weather bow

Lat. by Alt 64.13 N.
Long. " D^c 177.40 W

Tuesday June 22nd Begins with cloudy weather and frequent squalls from S.E. heading S.S.W. at 5 P.M. a thick fog, middle part, foggy weather and frequent squalls from E.S.E. heading N.E. latter part, the weather still foggy and wind moderating from the same quarter heading S. two on off duty, towed Meridian struck the rep out of sight and main topsail

Lat. by Alt 64.25 N.
Long. " D^c 177. 5 W.

Wednesday June 23rd Begins with a thick fog and light winds from E.S.E. heading N.E. middle part cloudy weather and frequent fog squalls with light winds from the Eastward, heading S.S.E. latter part the fog light, as, but the weather still cloudy and the wind light from the same quarter, made all sail heading S.S.E. two on off duty

Lat. by Obs. 63.48 N.
Long. " Chron. 178.43 W.

Thursday June 24th Begins with good weather and light winds from E.S.E. heading S. under full sail, saw the ice directly ahead of us, after 7 P.M. lowered the starboard and larboard

Cruising in the Sea of Kamtschatka

1858

boats and went to the ice, after cruising them until 10 P. M. the boats returned to the ship not seeing sea any thing; middle part cloudy weather and light wind from N. N. E. laying off and on the ice, latter part wind and weather the same, at 7 A. M. saw a bowhead, brown starboard and larboard boats, the whale was seen but two sightings from the boats, he was going south N. N. W. then seen off duty. Devon, Forney, and Jack Kanaka

Lat. by Obs. 63.. 35 N.
Long. " Chron. 178.. 44 W

Sunday June 25th Begins with good weather and moderate winds from E. N. E. heading S. E. set maintopgallant steysail, quite a large patch of ice on our lee, running nearly N. and S. middle part cloudy weather and light winds from the Westward, steering to the Southward, saw the land being Cape Thaddeus about 50 miles distant, latter part cloudy weather and light winds from W. N. W. heading S. W. then beating in sight also saw quite a number of sperm, spoke the Ship of Stonington nothing since we saw her last middle part a thick fog and strong breezes from S. S. E. wore ship took in the light sails, hauled up the course double reefed the topsails, and let her lay with main topsail aback hand to the Eastward, latter part foggy and wind from moderate from the same quarter heading E.

Lat. by Obs. 62.. 52 N.
Long. " Chron. 180.. 15 W

Saturday June 26th Begins with fine weather and light winds from S. E. heading S. S. W. the land bearing W by N about 30 miles off, sounded and found

1858

bottom at 45 fathoms, a bank on our weather beam, a mile distant, standing in towards the land spoke her when she proved to be the Dyke of Stonington, nothing since we saw her last, middle part a thick fog and strong breezy from S.S.E took in the light sails, hauled up the courses, double reefed the topsails, and set her long with main topsail aback, head to the Eastward, latter part a thick fog and wind more moderate from the same quarter heading E.

Lat by Acct 62.55 N
Long " D. 179. 15 W

Sunday Jun 27th Begins with cloudy weather and foggy squally with light winds from S.S.W. under full sail, at 3 P.M. the fog clears up, the land about 35 miles off, seen three ships one of them boiling, middle part good weather and light winds from S.S.W. steering S.E. latter part good weather and light winds from the same quarter, heading the same. the land in sight about 25 miles off as can be seen at 8 A.M. a thick fog sets in

Lat. by Acct. 62.35 N
Long " D. 179.30 W.

Monday Jun 28th Begins with a thick fog and light winds from S.E. by E. one ship heading S. by W. middle part a thick fog, and light winds from S.E. working to windward, latter part the fog continues with light winds from E.N.E. heading S.E. broke out for bread and watch the three men still off duty

Lat. by Obs 62.16 N.
Long " Acct 179.5 W

Cruising in the Sea of Kamtschatka.

1858

Tuesday June 29th Begins with cloudy hazy weather and moderate winds from E.N.E. we in ship and kept her off S.W. no ship in sight, at 6 P.M. lights up a little town the harigan, seen the land bearing W. 15 miles distant and no ship, middle part cloudy weather with fog squally and moderate winds from E. & N.E. heading N. passed a ship and a bank, heading to the South latter part cloudy weather and light winds from the same quarter, steering N.W. the thin men off duty at 10 A.M. fell in with the ice extending S.W. and N.E.

Lat. by Double Alty 64.. N.
Long. " Chron. 179.. 14 W

Wednesday June 30th Begins with cloudy weather and light winds from the Eastward heading N.N.E. running along the ice, at 6 P.M. saw a bow head, lowered the boats, whilst they were down they saw two more, at 8 P.M. they returned unsuccessful, at 9.40 P.M. saw 4 more called all hands, and lowered again, but saw them no more, middle part foggy and light winds from N.E. at 6.30 A.M. finding the ice coming down upon us with a two knot current lowered all the boats and towed the remainder of the day

Lat. by Obs. 64.. 04 N.
Long.. Acct 179.. 55 W

Thursday July 1st Begins with cloudy weather and light airs from N.E. heading E.S.E. the boats all down towing the ship. clear from the ice, which is very extensive, at 3.30 P.M. two of the boats came alongside, and the crew went to their breakfast, after which they relieved the

Cruising in the Sea of Kamtschatka

1858

other two boats, when all hands went to towing again, at 7 all hands went to supper, and at 8 towed ship again until 1 A. M. at 6.30 A. M. commenced towing again until 8 A. M. took breakfast and proceeded to towing again. We are now unfortunately in a bite or elbow of the ice with the wind very light and baffling from E. to N. E. veering and hauling about as often as we get up to either point of the bite, and coming directly in our teeth, forcing us back again, the current too impedes our progress greatly, and will not let the ship come up to the wind, so that it is drag and pull continually, without any perceptible advantage to our position, tending greatly to discourage the men in their efforts to keep the ship clear. The crew too are beginning to get the worse for wear, both on account of want of sleep and incessant toil in the boats, and unless we soon have a wind, into the ice she must go, and get along the best way we can, many whales in the ice

Sat. by Alt. 54.. 5 N.
Long.. D° 179.. 3 W

Friday July 2nd Begins with cloudy weather and a calm, the ship in the centre of the bight about ½ a mile from the ice, at 3 P. M. a breeze springs up from E. N. E. commenced working out middle part cloudy weather and light winds from E. S. E. beating to windward, at 5 A. M. the last ice seen way astern, latter part the weather still cloudy and the wind pinnacle from the same quarter, at 8 A. M. kept hands off N. the then men still off duty, in leaving the ice we have left the whales, as there is no question but that there was a large body of them there, as a number were

Cruising in the Sea of Azoff.

1858

from the boats whilst towing and no vessel have been seen

Lat. by Obs. 64.35 N.
Long. " Chron. 177.20 W

Saturday July 3rd Begins with cloudy weather and a good breeze from E.S.E. steering W.S.W. seen two ripjacks, to day have main gib and flying gib halyards, also new fore sheet, middle part cloudy weather and fresh breezes from S.E. working to windward, took in the light sails, latter part, the weather still cloudy, and fresh breezes from S. by E. heading S.W. by W. at 5 P.M. fell in with heavy ice directly ahead and on our lee beam, the ice however very considerably broken, seen ships, the thermometer still 32 degrees

Lat. by Obs. 64.42 N.
Long. " Chron. 178.— W.

Sunday July 4th Begins with cloudy weather and fresh breezes from S.S.E. heading S.W. under double reefed topsails, at 3 P.M. made the ice directly ahead seen ships heading E, middle part cloudy weather and strong winds from S.S.E. beating to windward, split mainsail and flying jib, latter part wind a little more moderate from the Southward, set the mainsail heading W.S.W. seen a bank on our weather bow standing along directly as we were, at 9 A.M. a thick fog set in

Lat. by Acct 64.40 N.
Long. " Do. 178.30 W

Monday July 5th Begins with cloudy, rainy cold disagreeable weather and fresh breezes from the Southward, seen ships heading E.S.E, the bank still

1858

in sight, middle part a thick fog and light winds from the Southward, the ship under double reefed topsails, heading to windward tack and tack, latter part wind and weather the same the ship heading to the Eastward, the men still off duty

Lat. by Acct 64 " 45 N.
Long. " D° 177 " 15 W.

Tuesday July 6th Begins with a thick fog and light airs from the Southward, heading W. S. W. middle part light winds from the same quarter and a thick fog, the ship by the wind tack and tack, latter part wind and weather the same standing first on one tack, then on the other Since we have been in this fog for the last two or three days, the ship has been going backward and forward, and the bottom appears to be very level and muddy, the sounding being uniformly about 44 fathoms

Lat. by Double Alt. 64 " 3 N.
Long. " Chron 177 " 42 W.

Wednesday July 7th Begin with a thick fog and light winds from S. E. by S. heading S. W. by S. sounding repeatedly, the soundings being generally 44 fathoms with muddy bottom, at 5 P. M. the fog lifted up and clear away, saw a ship and a bark, spoke the former which proved to be the Columbine of Hawn, nothing this season, also saw the ice, middle part good weather and moderate winds from the Southward, beating to windward, latter part wind and weather the same, heading W. toward the ice, Took the kenches very low this morning

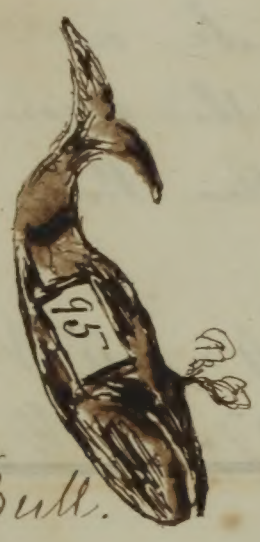
Lat. by Obs. 64. 5 N.
Long. " Chron. 177 " 7 W

~~206~~ 208

Cruising in the Sea of Anadir.

1858

S.B.



Bull.

Thursday July 8th Begins with clear weather and fresh breezes from the Southward heading E.S.E. under canvas, topsails, main and mizen topgallant sails, at 3 P.M. raised two bow heads lowered all the boats, after the boats were down saw plenty of whales, heading in toward the Sea of Anadir, the whales just beginning to strike in there, the starboard boat struck, at 8.20 P.M. had him alongside, after stripping whales still passing by, lowered again, but could not strike them being a very rugged sea on, middle part employed in cutting, after part wind more moderate made sail

Lat. by Obs. 64 - 6 N.
Long. = Chron. 178 - 58 W.

Friday July 9th Begins with hazy weather and moderate winds from the Southward, heading E.S.E. at 2.30 P.M. saw a bow head, lowered the boats, but did not see him again, at 5 P.M. started the works, middle part a thick fog and fresh breezes from the Southward, the ship on the wind tacks and tacks, the watch employed in boiling, latter part the wind still fresh from the same quarter, steering W. by S. the works in full operation, at 7 A.M. the fog lifts up no ship in sight directly ahead

Lat. by Obs. 64 - 8 N.
Long. = Chron 177 - 32 W

Saturday July 10th Begins with cloudy weather and strong breezes from the Southward heading W.S.W. under double reefed fore and mizen topsails, and whole maintopsail, the watch engaged in boiling, middle part calmy and lightairs from S.W. heading S.S.E. the works in operation

Cruising in the Sea of Anadir.

1858

latter part cloudy weather and inclined to rain a breeze also springs up from the Eastward, hoveing S. S. E. the watch employed at the work, one ship in sight, the sick all on deck; nearly convalescent except the kanaka, who is almost in a dying condition

Lat. by Acct. 64-10 N.
Long.. D: 177.. 45 W

Sunday July 11th. Begins with a rain storm and fresh breeze from S. E. by S. heading N. E. by E. the ship under topsails, foresail and main spencer, two ships in sight, passed one of them the Hercules, cutting in a whale, the watch employed in boiling, middle part strong winds from S. E. could clear the works, having finished boiling, at midnight the wind hauled suddenly to N. E. and foggy. at 4 A. M. a calm, at 5 blows fresh from the Northward, latter part fine weather and moderate winds from N. N. W. heading to the Westward, the crew employed in stowing down

Lat. by Obs. 64.. 32 N.
Long.. Chron 177.. 28 W

Monday July 12th. Begins with fine weather and light winds from the Westward, steering N. all hands occupied in stowing down, at 2. P. M. Tekumon or Jack the kanaka. expired without a struggle at 5 P. M. finished stowing down, the whole making 95 barrels 22 gallons, at 6 P. M. the funeral rites were performed with the usual ceremony a ship board, when we braced forward and stood on heading E. S. E. middle and latter parts fine weather plenty of humpbacks in sight. also the land 30 miles distant and on back bearing

Lat. by Obs. 64.. 31 N.
Long.. Chron 176.. 33 W.

210
208

Cruising in the Sea of Anadir

1858

Tuesday July 13th Begins with beautiful weather and light winds from W.S.W. heads S. the Captain on board the bark., Cape Rekuy in sight from 35 to 40 miles distant bearing N.E. the bark way the Hercules boiling two Sperm whale, on the return of the Captain, he brought with him two Frenchmen, who had been wrecked in the Napoleon 3rd. Lost in the ice about the middle of May in Bristol bay, middle part fine weather and light variable winds the ship on the wind, latter part steady weather and moderate winds from S.S.E. at 6.30 A.M. saw two bowheads lowered the boats without success after breakfast saw another, lowered again and chased until dinner time with no better success

Lat. by Obs. 64.18 N.
Long. " Chron. 177.43 W

Wednesday July 14th Begins with foggy weather and moderate winds from S.S.E. in half an hour the boats returned to the ship, at 2 P.M. the fog lifted up a little saw two bowheads, 1/2 a mile off, lowered larboard, waist and bow boats, in 15 minutes the fog set in thick again, when the boats were called on board at 6 the fog lifted up and clear off. middle part clear weather and light winds from S.E. heading E.N.E. latter part wind and weather the same, heading E.N.E. the Caulcuncout and Hercules both in sight boiling, the land also in sight bearing N.E. 50 miles distant. Feeney off duty with rheumatism

Lat. by Obs 64.18 N.
Long. " Chron 177.12 W

Cruising in the Sea of Anadir.

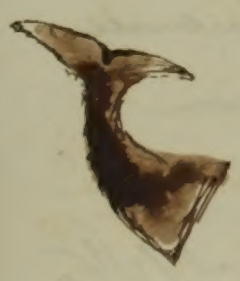
1858

Thursday July 15th Begins with a thick fog and light winds from S.S.E. heading S.W. at 7 P.M. the fog lights up. middle part clear weather and moderate winds from S.S.W. heading to the Westward, latter part thick fog and light winds from the Southward heading E. by S. towards midday the fog lights up saw a bowhead going quick to the Northward

Lat. by Obs. 64°22 N.
Long. " Chron 176°20 W.

Friday July 16th Begins with good weather and moderate winds from the South ward, heading E.S.E. a bank in sight, at 7 P.M. saw the land bearing N. 25 miles distant, plenty of "brit" birds in sight, but no whales, middle part cloudy weather and moderate winds from the Southward, heading to the Westward latter part wind the same with fog and saw one ship heading E.S.E. Fernary still off duty with rheumatism in the hand

Lat. by Double Alt. 63.50 N.
Long " Chron 174.46 W.



Saturday July 17th Begins with cloudy weather and moderate winds from the Southward heading E.S.E. at 2 P.M. saw a bowhead; lowered the boats also saw the Hercules whaling, saw several bowhead whilst the boats were down, at 4 P.M. a thick fog set in, and the boats were compelled to come on board, middle part a thick fog and moderate winds heading gradually to the Northward, latter part fog equally with moderate winds from E.N.E. heading N. saw the bark cutting

Lat. by Obs. 64.5 N.
Long. " Chron. 174.23 W.

212
~~210~~

Cruising in the Sea of Anadir

1858

Sunday July 18th Begin with good weather and moderate winds from E. S. E. steering W. S. W. middle part cloudy weather and light winds from N. E. heading E. S. E. latter part cloudy weather and fresh breezes from the same quarter, took in the light sails, furled the main sail, and double reefed the topsails, then were this heading N. by W. ½ W. the Wind's boiling, also saw the two Tern's also 4 sail of ducks with whom in sight in the head

Lat. by Acct 64. 08 N.
Long. " D: 174. 10 W.

Monday July 19th Begin with cloudy weather and fresh breezes from E. N. E. heading N. there ships in sight, two boiling and one cutting spoke the last on the Christopher Mitchell, had taken two whales the day previous, when they saw plenty, 4 whales they seen, at 5 saw another ship boiling, also a bowhead, it being very rugged did not lower until 7 P. M. when we sent down larboard, waist and bow boats, after chasing until ½ past 9 they returned to the ship, the land in sight bearing N. N. E. distant 20 miles middle part good weather wind and sea moderate latter part fair weather and light winds from the Eastward, heading N. N. E

Lat. by Obs. 64. 17 N.
Long. " Chron. 174. 08 W

Iron drew

Tuesday July 20th Begin with cloudy weather and strong winds from the Eastward, at 2 P. M. saw a bowhead, in heading about carried away the main topgallant yard, lowered the boats in a short time the larboard boat struck, the whale however was far off, and after taking out 20 fathoms of line the

Cruising in the Sea of Azadir.

1858

now drew, saw 5 ships under the land, middle part cloudy weather with rain and strong winds from N.E. took in the courses, jib and double reefed the topsails, latter part good weather and wind inducating from the same quarter, made sail heading N.N.W.

Lat. by Obs 64 " 15 N.
Long " Chron 173 " 46 W.

Wednesday July 21st " begins with clear pleasant weather and light winds from S.E. the ship heading E.N.E. the carpenter occupied in fitting a new main topgallant yard " 6 ships in sight, 4 boiling and one just finished cutting, the land about 15 miles distant, finished the yard sent it up also the sail and set it, middle part a gale of wind from N.N.E with rain, took in every thing excepting fore topmast staysail, close reefed maintopsail and main spencer and let her lay head to the Eastward, latter part wind a little more moderate, one ship heading N.W

Lat. by Acct 64. 15 N.
Long. " D° 173 " 10 W

Thursday July 22nd " Begins with a gale of wind from N.N.E. the ship under short sail heading N.W. one ship in sight boiling, at 2 P.M. the wind moderating, set the foresail, at 4 double reefed topsails, three ships in sight, also the land about 30 miles distant, middle part variable windy and weather, latter part fog and rain with fresh breezes from N.E. the ship under full sail heading E. by S.½ S. Ferrary still below one of our ships with rheumatism in the head

Lat. by Acct 64. 5 N.
Long. " D° 173. 5 W

v14
212

Cruising in the Sea of Anadir

1858

Friday July 23rd Begins with a thick fog and moderate windy from N.E. heading N.N.W. spoke the America boiling her 4th w. whale, the watch employed in breaking out and making a new stowage in the after hold, being from the greater part of the fleet, they had seen nothing since we left them, quite a number not having a single bone piece, middle part- a thick fog and light windy from E.N.E. laying with main topsail aback, head to the Southward latter part weather cloudy and with moderate wind ship heading N.N.W. made all sail two ships in sight also the land

Lat. by Acct 64.. 2 N.
Long. " Dr. 173 .. 10 W.

Saturday July 24th Begins with a thick fog and moderate windy from N.E. heading N.N.W. middle part fog equally with moderate windy from the same quarter, laying off and on the land about 15 miles distant latter part cloudy weather and moderate windy from the same quarter, heading E. by S. spoke the Christopher Mitchell, still boiling her last two whale

Lat. by Acct 64. 12 N.
Long. " Dr. 173. 8 W.

Sunday July 25th Begins with a thick fog and light windy from N.E. heading E.S.E. at 3 P.M. the fog lifts a-, but in half an hour shuts in thick again, middle part good weather and light- windy from N. by W. heading N.E. by E. saw the land ahead, apparently 20 miles distant, being St Lawrence island, latter part cloudy weather with fog equally and fresh breezy from N.N.E.

215
225
225

Cruising in the Sea of Azoff.

1858

heading N. W. the Christopher Mitchell in company with us

Lat. by Acct 64.10 N.
Long. " Dr 172.18 W.

Monday July 26th Begins with cloudy weather and strong breze from N. E. heading N. N. W. the land about 10 miles distant abeam wee shiz heading E. middle part a rain storm with calms and light winds from the Northwest heading W. latter part the rain continues and a light breze springs up from W. N. W. the Christopher Mitchell in company with us, on main sail in sight —

Lat. by Acct 64.12 N.
Long. " Dr 172.15 W.

Tuesday July 27th Begins with cloudy weather and light winds from W. N. W. made sail steering N. E. the land in sight on both sides of us. being Cape Nose and St. Lawrence island, the latter bearing S. E. middle part good weather and light baffling airs from various points of the compass latter part cloudy weather and strong winds from N. N. W. heading N. E. took in the light sails furled the mizzen sail and double reefed the topsails, the watch employed in getting up a spare anchor from between decks, also got up the chain

Lat. by Acct 64.30 N.
Long. " Dr 170.36 W.

Wednesday July 28th Begins with cloudy weather and a moderate gale of wind from N. N. E. close reefed the mizzen topsail, the ship heading N. W. by W. a brig and on ship in sight, set main

In Bherings Straits

1858

spencer and main staysail, at 6 P.M. the weather clear ahr, middle part thes weather and strong winds from the Northward heading E.N.E. latter part fine weather and winds moderate from N.N.W. wore ship heading N.E. and made sail, the land in sight bearing N.½W. and S.S.W. two men off duty Bernera and Pulleyhan the latter with diarrhoea

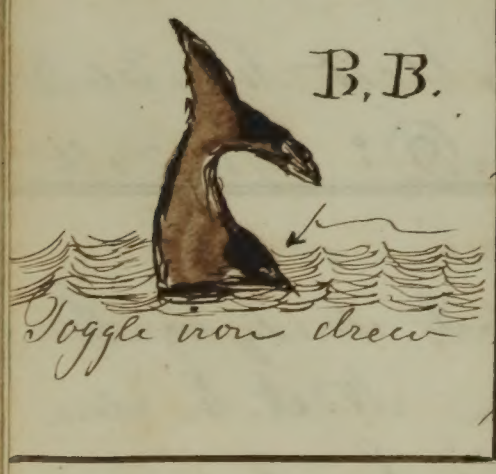
Lat. by Obs. 65 .. 3 N.
Long. .. Chron. 171 . 4 W.

Thursday July 29th Begins with good weather and moderate winds from the North heading W.N.W. 4 sail in sight also the Bay of St Lawrence, middle part fine weather and light winds from the Northward heading E.N.E. at 3 A.M. kept her off E. at 6 A.M. fell in with plenty of bowhead, lowered all the boats, in a short time the weight boat struck, in going on to board her, the boat way stove, the lanboard boat brought the boat and crew to the ship, at 10 A.M. had the whale alongside, when the three boats left after whales a great number being in sight

Tail Cow

Lat. by Obs 64.34 N.
Long. .. Chron. 168.35 W

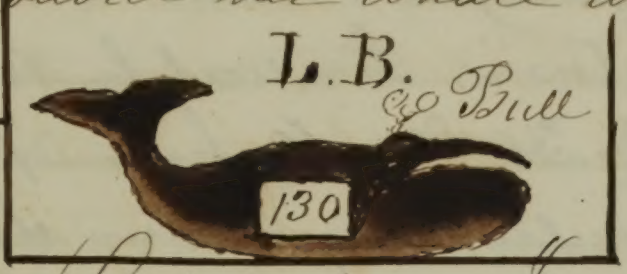
Friday July 30th Begins with fine weather and light winds from the Northward two boats down chasing whales, plenty of them being in sight, the balance of the crew employed in cutting, finished at 6. P.M. at 9 the boats returned, the whales being so shy they could not strike, middle part clear weather and light winds from the Northward, plenty of whales all around the ship, at 2.30 A.M. lowered the boats and



Toggle iron drawn

1858

gave chase to the whale, at 6 A. M. a boat springs up from S. S. E. 4 ships in sight, one boiling, the bow boat struck and the iron drawn, being a toggle iron the waist boat then struck and drawn, and the toggle iron, the larboard boat then struck and saved her whale and brought it to the ship



Lat. by Obs. 64.33 N.
Long. " Acct 168. " W.

Saturday July 31st Begin with a thick fog and light winds from S. S. E. after dinner commenced cutting. Kings island bearing N. by E. 30 miles distant, which has been in sight for the last two days. the whales all going quick to windward, yesterday to the North. to day to the South, at 3 P. M. saw up plenty of whales in sight, finished cutting at 6 P. M. after supper slewed down the topsails and came to anchor in 23 fathoms of water, another ship at anchor astern of us cutting, middle part clear and fog equally started the work, latter part a thick fog and light winds from the South ward the watch employed in boiling, part the after anchor on the larboard bow, this morning tied a piece of fat down to the lead on the lead line and hung it over the stern, the lead resting on the bottom, in a few minutes hauled it up, when it was covered with shrimps 4 or 5 fathoms deep, there being nearly a quart on it, the piece of meat, was about the size of a persons two fists, the bottom must be thickly covered with them upon which the whales feed. They were about two inches in length, and heavier than our shrimps and did not have their projecting spikes, when the lead was hauled up above the surface of the water, so many shrimps fell off as was taken in board being two quarts in all

Lat. by Acct 64.43 N.
Long " D° 168. — W.

In Bhrings Straits.

1858

Sunday August 1st Begin with a thick fog and light winds from S.S.W. and finds us at anchor in Bhrings Straits, the watch employed in boiling, middle part a thick fog until midnight when it clears up latter part clear pleasant weather and light winds from the Wytwood, the watch employed in boiling, at 7 h. 30 A. M. hove up the anchor and got under way, then struck the rags out of the topsails, and set mainto'gallant sail with moderate steering S.E. two ships in sight one boiling, also saw Kings Island bearing N.E. ½ N. and the Diomeds bearing N. at 10 A. M. a thick fog sets in

Lat. by Acct 64.38 N
Long. " D° 138 " 5 W

Monday August 2nd Begin with a thick fog and light winds from S.W. heading S.S.E. hauled aback the mainto'sail and let her lay, the watch engaged in trying out, at 1 P.M. the fog lifts up a little, saw plenty of bowheads lowered starboard, larboard and westboats, the fog however shut in a few minutes and they were compelled to abandon the chase middle part a thick fog and fresh breezes from S.W. heading S.S.E. double reefed the topsails latter part wind and weather the same, employed in boiling at 11.30 A. M. the fog lifts a little saw whales, lowered the same boats again

Lat. by Obs. 64-15 N.
Long. " Chron. 168.4 W.

Tuesday August 3rd Begins with cloudy weather and moderate winds from S.W. the boats down in pursuit of whales, the balance of

In Bherings Straits.

1858

the crew employed in boiling, at 3 P. M. the boats returned to the ship unsuccessful, having seen from 15 to 20 bowheads going quick to windward the fog also shut in thick when ship heading W. at 4 P. M. light, up sails bowheads down the same boats again, in a short time the larboard boat struck, and in 5 minutes the iron down, the whale was not half fastened to, altho it was an excellent chance, the boats then returned to the ship, a thick fog setting in, at 8 P. M. saw nine bowheads close to the ship, middle part a thick fog and fresh breezy from S. W. down up the main topsail, in the wind four hours tacks, latter part a thick fog and fresh breezy from the same quarter working slowly to windward, under double reefs fore and main topsails, the watch still at the works boiling

Lat. by Double Alty. 64 ° 35 N.
Long. ° Chron 167 ° 48 W.

Wednesday August 4th Begins with cloudy hazy weather and fresh breezy from S. S. W. was ship heading W. the watch employed in boiling, during the afternoon saw quite a number of bowheads but a short distance from the ship, middle part a thick fog and light winds from S. W. heading W. N. W. the works still going, latter part clear weather and light winds from S. S. W. were ship heading S. E. finished boiling, all hands employed in stowing down oil, Krusenstern island Harvey rock, Diomede islands, Cape East St. Lawrence bluff and the land on the eastern shore all in sight

Lat. by Obs 65 ° 2 N.
Long. ° Chron 168 ° 54 W.

In Bhering's Straits.

1858

Thursday Aug 5th " Begin with beautiful weather, clear, warm and pleasant with light airs from S.W. finding it impossible to get back at present to where we left the whale, on account of the current set us off N.W. & N. for the Arctic Ocean, the Straits also with us, finding stowing down the oil, the two whales making us 260 barrels and 20 gallons, middle part clear weather and light winds from S.S.W. heading to the Westward, latter part a thick fog and a dead calm, and being near the Diomede Islands, with the current setting us down upon them, let go the larboard anchor in 27 fathoms of water with muddy bottom, the two men state off duty

Lat. by Obs. 65°.25 N.
Long. " Acct 169°.— W

Friday Aug 6th. Begin with foggy weather and a dead calm, and finds us at anchor in Bhering's Straits in 27 fathoms of water, at 3 P.M. light airs & a little with light airs from the Northward, at 6 P.M. the wind breezing up from N.N.W. hove up the anchor and got under way the set maintopgallant sail steering S.W. middle part a thick fog and strong winds from the same quarter, handed aback the main topsail and let her lay, head to the Westward latter part clear weather and strong winds from N.N.W. the ship under double reefed topsails heading W. the land in sight ahead about 15 miles distant

Lat. by Obs. 65°.20 N.
Long. " Chron 170°.21 W

Saturday Aug 7th " Begins with clear weather

1858

and fresh breez from the Northward steering W. toward the land, saw quite a large settlement bearing W. N. W. some 10 miles distant, plenty of ripyacs in sight, but no bowheads, at 3 P. M. wore ship heading E. furled the ringen topsail and kept her E. S. E. middle part clear weather and a gale of wind from the Northward, steering E. S. E. under double reefs maintopsail, at midnight luffed up to the wind head to the Eastward, latter part clear weather and strong winds from the same quarter set foresail and double reefed fore topsail steering E. S. E. toward the place where we got our last whale, the two men still off duty

Lat. by Obs. 64.25 N.
Long. " Chron. 168.48 W

Sunday Aug. 8th Begins with clear weather and strong gales from N. N. W. the ship under double reefed topsails heading N. E. two ships in sight, we are now on the ground where we got our first whale, but see nothing as yet middle part clear weather and strong winds from N. N. W. the ship lay the wind back and tack, latter part clear weather and strong winds from the same quarter heading N. E. by N. under double reefed topsails, two ships in sight, one of them boiling, saw their bowheads going slowly to leeward, two rigged to lower for them, spoke the Eric of Fairhaven 3 whale ship seen, the Arnolda was the ship we passed boiling

Lat. by Obs. 64.27 N.
Long. " Chron 168.15 W

In Bherings Straits.

1858

Monday Aug. 9th Begin with clear weather and fresh breze from N. N. W. the ship under double reefed topsails heading W. the Erie and Arnolda both in sight, middle part clear weather and moderate wind from N. N. W. the ship in the wind tack and tack, latter part good weather and moderate winds from the same quarter, heading N. E. the two ships in sight, also Kings island, bearing N. N. E. 15 miles dytent, made all sail the watch employed in scraping bone, at 8.30 A. M. raised a bowhead on the lee bow, going quick N. N. E, lowered the boats without success

Lat. by Obs. 64.38 N.
Long. " Chron. 167.50 W

Tuesday Aug 10th Begin with clear weather and light winds from N. N. W. heading N. E. saw quite a number of bowhead, lowered all the boats, one ship in sight, the Erie, saw her boats take a whale, at 4 P. M. the bow boat struck, the whale was killed with a bomb lance by the 2nd mate, at 6 P. M. had him alongside, after supper commenced cutting the weather clear and calm, finished at 1 A. M. a light air springing up from S. E. made sail steering S. S. W. by saw two ships past toward Kings island. also clear away the head, latter part a thick fog and light winds from the Southward heading W. S. W steered the same

Cow

Lat. by Acct. 64. 45 N.
Long. " Do 168. 20 W

Wednesday Aug 11th Begin with a thick fog and moderate winds from S. by W. the ship heading W. by S. the watch employed in boiling

In Behrings Straits.

1858

broke out for beef and pork, at 4 P. M. saw two bowheads close to the ship, took in all sail and let go the anchor in about 23 fathoms of water and gave her a scope of 40 fathoms of chain, middle part foggy with moderate winds from S. S. E. finding that the ship was dragging, hove up the anchor and made sail heading to the Westward, latter part clear weather and fresh breeze from the Southward steering N. W. by N. direct to the Arctic, the watch employed in boiling

Lat. by Obs. 65 " 39 N.
Long. " Acct. 169. 45 W.

Thursday Aug 12th Began with good weather and moderate winds from N. E. the ship heading N. N. W. Cape East directly abeam of us about 25 miles distant the watch employed in boiling, saw ship in sight and hundreds of spouts, blowing in every direction, but no bowheads, middle part fog squally with light variable winds, the watch employed in boiling saw quite a number of walrus around the ship, latter part foggy weather most of the time with a good breeze from the Southward saw two ships one to the Westward, the other to the Eastward of us, the watch employed as before, course N. the ship now fairly in the Arctic Ocean.

Lat. by Obs. 66.. 39 N.
Long.... Acct 169... W

Friday Aug 13th begin with foggy weather and fresh breeze from the Southward, steering N. W. by W. double reefed the topsails, the watch employed in boiling, middle part cloudy weather

Cruising in the Arctic Ocean.

1858

and moderate winds from the Southward the ship under double reefed topsails steering N.W. by W. cooled down the watch, having finished boiling, latter part a rain storm with moderate winds from the same quarter, employed the same all hands busily employed in stowing down oil in the main hatchway, Germany side of deck with rheumatic pains in his head and joints

Lat. by Obs. 68.28 N.
Long. " Chron 169. 5 W

Saturday Aug 14th Begins with cloudy hazy weather and fresh breezes from S.S.E. steering W.N.W. at 5 P.M. finished stowing down oil, and having blocked off the main hatch way, the last whale stowing down 139 barrels 5 gallons and leaving some 15 barrels in the tank, middle part fog and rain with moderate winds from the Southward, heading E.S.E. latter part cloudy weather and moderate winds from the Westward, shook the reefs out of the topsails and kept her E. on ship in sight on the lee beam, heading as we were on watch off duty

Lat. by Obs 68.35 N.
Long. " Chron. 169.10 W

Sunday Aug 15th Begins with cloudy weather and moderate winds from the West steering E. two ships in sight, spoke one of them the Speedwell 4 whales this season, way down out of the sea, she reported the fleet having done nothing in the Arctic this season, it proving a total failure, there being no whales in the sea, she had been from there to Behm

Cruising in the Arctic Ocean

1858

and had been thus trying in the Arctic. she went from Cape North to Icy Cape, then in beginning about 5 miles from Cape North and extending across to Icy Cape, some 8 or 10 whales had been taken in the seen in the month of July and nothing seen, half of the fleet nearly are clean and have left The whales no doubt are all in the Straits where we left, them, and when we seen whales enough to fill all the whaleships afloat. then if we dont but Norton sound is full of them, if we seen very numbers of them between Kings island and the Coast, middle part cloudy weather and light winds from the Westward, steering S. E. by S. latter part good weather and light winds from the same quarter except the seen, the Speedwell about 7 miles ahead of us

Lat. by Obs. 67.. 12 N.
Long.. " Chron. 168.. 25 W.

Monday Aug 16th Begins with fair weather and light airs from N. W. steering S. E. by S. the Speedwell about the same distance off. at 4 P. M. seen a bowhead, about a mile off, after seeing him two sights lowered the boats, but did not see him again also thought we seen a dead whale, went a boat to it, when it proved to be a carcass. middle part cloudy weather and light winds from S. E. heading S. S. W. latter part wind and weather the same with occasional fog squalls, one ship in sight, also a bowhead, did not lower, as we did not see him again

Lat. by Obs. 66.. 56 N.
Long.. Chron. 179.. 45 W.

226
224

Cruising in the Arctic Ocean

1858

Tuesday Aug. 17th Begins with a thick fog and fyle breze from S.E. heading S.S.W. the watch employed in scraping bone, at 3 P.M. wore ship heading E.N.E. and hauled aback the maintopsail, having taken in the light sails, at 4 P.M. saw a whale, believe it was a bowhead but did not see him again, middle part cloudy weather and moderate winds from S.S.E. heading to the Eastward, latter part still cloudy and the wind quite moderate from the Southward, the ship heading E.S.E. the watch employed in scraping bone Fireman still off duty, at 6 P.M. sounded and found bottom at 17 fathoms, ice in sight ahead

Lat. by Obs. 66° 47' N.
Long. " Chron. 167° 47' W.

Wednesday Aug. 18th Begins with cloudy weather and light winds from S.S.W. heading W. ice ship in sight boiling, took the waist boat down from overhead to repair, middle part cloudy weather with fog squally and light winds from S.S.E. steering W. latter part the weather still cloudy with fog squally and light winds from S.E. steering S.W. two sail in sight one of them the Christopher Mitchell, the carpenter at work at the waist boat, Fireman still off duty with rheumatism, at 10 A.M. saw a bowhead lowered all the boats, the remainder of the day the boats chasing whale

Lat. by Obs 66-57 N
Long. " Chron 169-25 W

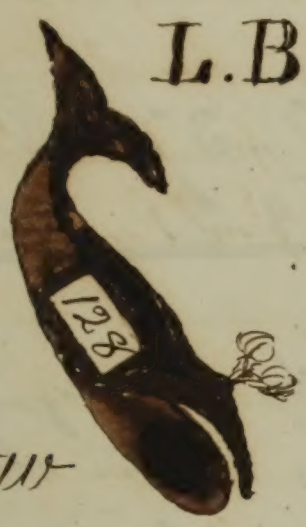
Thursday Aug 19th Begins with good weather and light airs from S.E. the

Cruising in the Arctic Ocean

1858

boats down chasing a school of whales in sight but very shy, and it being nearly calm, it was almost impossible to strike At 4 P. M. however the larboard boat struck and the line getting foul of the shaft went the boat way capsized and the line cut the bow boat soon struck the whale again and he was killed, and brought to the ship, at 8 P. M. commenced cutting the weather good with light airs from E. S. E. latter part foggy with every wind from the Northward stowed the waist

Lat. by Acct 67.. 05 N.
Long.. D° 169.. 00



Bow

Friday Aug 20th Begins with cloudy foggy weather and strong winds from the Northward the watch employed at the waist the ship under double reefed topsails heading W. by N. the watch employed at the waist, middle part foggy weather and high breezes from the Northward furled the foresail, also cooled down the waist, the blubber not yielding oil freely, it being a young cow so we concluded to let the blubber remain a day or two in the blubber room to ripen, latter part a thick fog and light winds from N. W. by N. the ship under double reefed topsails heading N. by E.

Lat. by Double Alty. 67.. 4 N.
Long.. Chron 168.. 30 W

Saturday Aug 21st Begins with a dead calm and a thick fog, at 1.30 P. M. the fog light up and a light air springs up from S. E. heading S. S. W. at 4 shot in thick again middle part thick foggy weather with strong

Cruising in the Arctic Ocean

1858

windy from the Southward heading W.S.W. the watch employed in boiling papers in ship in the after tack heading S.E. latter part good weather and light airs from S.S.W. the ship heading W. made all sail, the watch engaged at the works

Lat. by Obs. 67°.37 N.
Long. " Chron. 169°.21 W.

Sunday Aug 22nd Begins with cloudy weather and light winds from S. by E. the ship heading S.W. by W. the watch still employed at the works, middle part foggy weather with moderate winds from S.E. the watch employed at the works, cooled down in the morning watch, having finished boiling the last whale latter part cloudy weather and light winds from N.E. all hands employed in stowing down in the after hatch, spoke the Barque of Hawn on whale this season, also the Christopher Mitchell on bow head cruise since we spoke her last

Lat. by Acct. 68°.— N.
Long. " D° 171°.50 W.

Monday Aug 23rd Begins with a rain storm and strong gales from the Eastward steering S.W. all hands employed in stowing down oil in the after hatch, finished at 4 P.M. having stowed down 128 bands 4 gals it blowing fresh, took in the gibs, reefs, double reefed the topsails, then furled the main topsail, middle part fog and rain with strong gales from E.S.E heading N.E. latter part cloudy weather with fresh breezes from the Eastward the ship heading N.E.

Cruising in the Arctic Ocean.

1858

set the jib, courses and whole topsails, one ship in sight directly astern, spoke the Brig Agate of Honolulu three whaly thy seven

Lat. by Obs 68.. 40 N.
Long. " Chron 169.. 35 W.

Tuesday Aug 24th " Begins with good weather and fresh breeze from the Eastward, the ship heading N. N. E. the Agate in company with us another ship in sight, supposed to be the Emerald of New Bedford, middle part foggy and rain with strong winds from N. N. E. the ship heading E. took in the gibs and double reefed the topsails, latter part foggy and rain with strong winds from the same quarter the ship still heading E. spoke the Bromo of New London one whale thy seven; Fernan still off duty, also the Kanaka Boy, the latter with heavy cold

Lat. by Acct 68.. 35 N.
Long. " Chron 169.. 0 W.

Wednesday Aug 25th " Begins with a rain storm and strong winds from N. N. E. the ship heading N. W. under short sail, the Bromo in our lee quarter, middle part foggy and rain with strong winds from the same quarter the ship on the wind tack and tack, latter part cloudy weather and light winds from the same quarter, set double reefed topsails gibs and mainstaysail heading N. W. two ships in sight, at 11 A. M. a thick fog set in which continued the remainder of the day set whole topsails and courses, two men off duty

Lat. by Double Alt 69.. 4 N.
Long.. Chron 169.. 52 W.

230
228

Cruising in the Arctic Ocean

1858

Thursday Aug 26th Begins with a thick fog and light airs from the Eastward heading S.S.E. at 3 P.M. the fog lifts up one man saw two ships one of them boring, did not know her, middle part fog and rain with calm weather, latter part foggy weather with fresh breeze from S.S.E. heading E. pulled forward and made sail, and dried the topsails, to day unbent the spanker and bent another, the two men still on duty

Lat. by Double Alt. 68.36 N.
Long. " Chron 167.44 W.

Friday Aug 27th Begins with a thick fog and fresh breeze from S.S.E. heading E. in half an hour the fog lifts up, at 3 P.M. wore ship heading S.W. middle part fog and rain with calms and light baffling airs, latter part fog and rain with light winds from the Westward heading S.S.W. shook the reefs out of the topsails and set the courses with mainstaysail against sail, toward meridian the fog lifts up

Lat. by Obs. 68.37 N.
Long. " Chron. 169.2 W.

Saturday Aug 28th Begins with foggy weather and a calm, at 3 P.M. a light breeze springs up from the Eastward; the ship heading S.S.E. with all sail set, in half an hour a thick fog and calm, middle part the weather still the same, latter part foggy with light airs from W.S.W. heading S.W. at 9 A.M. the fog lifts up kept her S

Lat. by Obs. 68.17 N.
Long. " Chron. 169.25 W.

Cruising in the Arctic Ocean:

1858

Sunday Aug 29th Begin with fine weather and moderate wind from N. W. steering S. S. W. the watch employed in scraping boom, at ½ past 2 raised something which appeared to be a dead whale run for it when it proved to be a carcass middle part good weather and fresh breezes from N. W. steering S. E. ½ S. latter part cloudy weather and fresh breezes from the same quarter steering S. S. E. passed a dead whale a ripsee, it was too far gone to be of much use, this morning saw sea main topgallant bulyards, at 10 A. M. saw Cape East 20 miles distant

Lat. by Acct 66.14 N.
Long. " D° 169.35 W

Monday Aug 30th Begin with cloudy weather and strong winds from N. W. steering S. under foresail, fore and main topsails and double reefed main topsails, shooting our course through Behrings Straits, at 6 P. M. double reefed fore and main topsails, middle part cloudy weather and strong winds from the same quarter, steering S. by W. during the middle watch luffed up to the wind heading W. at 4 A. M. kept her off to her course again latter part cloudy weather and wind more moderate from the same quarter, course the same, shook the reefs out of the topsails, and set all three topgallant sails

Lat. by Acct 64.16 N.
Long. D° 171. 0 W

Tuesday Aug 31st Begin with cloudy weather and fresh breezes from N. N. W. steering S. S. W. under full sail, bound out of the Straits

In Bherings Sea.

1858

at 6 P. M. furled topgallant sails, and double reefed the topsails, middle part foggy weather with strong winds from N. E. steering S. by E. latter part wind and weather the same, course S. S. E. this morning took the spare anchor off the larboard bow, and stowed it between decks in the after hatch, also stowed down the chain, towards midnight the fog lights up and the wind moderating made sail

Lat. by Obs. 60.. 51 N
Long. by Chron 174.. 15 W

Wednesday Sept. 1st. Begins with cloudy weather and occasional fog squalls with light winds from E. N. E. heading S. E. middle part cloudy weather with a good breeze from N. E. steering S. E. by S. latter part, the weather still cloudy with a good breeze from N. E. steering S. E. by S. spoke the N. S. Perking nothing they reason both ships bound to the Sandwich Island

Lat. by Obs. 48.. 21 N
Long.. by Chron 172.. 57 W.

Thursday Sept. 2nd. Begins with good weather and fresh breezy from N. E. steering S. E. by S. the N. S. Perking in company with us, middle part cloudy weather and fresh breeze from N. E. course the same, latter part cloudy weather with fog squalls and moderate winds from E. N. E. course S. E. by S. 1/2 S. took in the cutting stage and sent down all the cutting gear and stowed them away

Lat. by Obs. 55.. 27 N.
Long.. by Chron. 172.. 26 W

233
221

In Behrings Sea.

1858

Friday Sept. 3d. Begins with clear weather and strong winds from the Eastward under full sail, heading S.S.E. at 3 P.M. took in mainstopmast and mainstopgallant steyrails, the N.S. Perking on our lee quarter at 4 P.M. took in the jiby and mainstorgallant sail, also double reefed the topsails, middle part a gale of wind with very heavy squalls from E.N.E. furled the courses, fore and mizen topsails, close reefed the mainstaysail and luffed up to the wind; heading E.S.E. latter part a thick fog and light winds from E.S.E. heading N.E. with a very heavy sea running

Lat. by Double Alty. 54°.23 N.
Long.°. Chron. 172°.38 W.

Saturday Sept. 4th. Begins with a thick fog and moderate wind from S.E. the ship under short sail, heading E.N.E. the watch employed in breaking out casks in the fore hold in search of wood, middle part fog and rain with light winds from the East head to the Northward, latter part the fog lifts up and a breeze springs up from W.S.W. shook a reef out of the topsails steering S.E. by S.

Lat. by Alty 54°.20 N.
Long.°. Chron 172°.17 W.

Sunday Sept. 5th. Begins with cloudy weather and moderate wind from S.W. heading S.S.E. under double reefed topsails placed the anchor on the bow and layed there there, middle part a gale of wind from S.S.W. heading S.E. took in the jiby

In Bherings Sea.

1858

coarse and sugen topsail, the squally being heavy with a short ugly sea running, towards daylight begin to moderate & latter part cloudy weather with high breeze from the Southward heading E.S.E. set the jib, courses and double reefed topsails, the N.S. Perkins in our lee bore about three miles distant sent down the main royal to repair it

Lat. by Obs. 53.-.s N.
Long.. Chron. 170..26 W.

Monday Sept. 6th Begins with moderate winds from S.S.W. heading S.E. repaired the main royal and sent it up, at whole topsails flying jib and main topgallant sail, at 3 P.M. raised the land on both bows, at 4 P.M. both ships were around heading to the Westward by the wind way laying away with a heavy swell setting on the land and it was too thick to discover the passage, middle part cloudy weather and light winds from S.S.W. heading to the Westward, latter part a thick fog wind from the same quarter heading W. Towards midnight the fog lifts up

Lat. by Obs. 53.7 N
Long.. Chron 171..s W

Tuesday Sept. 7th Begins with cloudy weather and high breeze from S.E. heading S.S.W. furled the mainsail and double reefed the topsails, middle part a rain storm and a gale of wind from S.S.E. heading S.W. the ship laying to under close reefed main topsail, fore and fore topmast staysails, latter part cloudy weather and wind more moderate from the Southward, the ship under short sail

In Behrings Sea.

1858

with a very heavy sea running
Lat. by Double Alty, 53.27 N.
Long. " Chron 171 " 47 W.

Wednesday Sept 8th Begins with cloudy weather and a gale of wind from S.S.W. wore ship heading S.E. the ship laying to under fore and foretopmast staysails with close reefed mizzen topsail, at 4 P.M. wore ship heading N.W. middle part cloudy weather and strong gales from W.S.W. but moderating slowly, at 3 A.M. wore ship heading S. set the courses and double reefed topsails, latter part wind and course the same, steering for the 72 pass, in hopes of being able to get through to day at 10 A.M. made the land a little on our weather bow about 15 miles distant, being the island of Sequam Dist. to Oahu 1967 S. 20°.30 E.
Lat. by Alty 52.25 N.
Long. " Chron. 172.45 W.

Thursday Sept. 9th Begins with fine weather and a good breze from W.S.W. and finds us in Unorukdater pass or the 72 passage Sequam island on our weather beam 12 miles distant, made all sail, set foretopmast studdingsail, and kept her off S.E. by E. unshackled the starboard chain and sent it below, middle part good weather and moderate winds from W.S.W. course S.E. by E. latter part cloudy weather and light winds from the Westward, course the same, the watch employed in breaking out between decks, to trim ship and in paying up bow, which is very much dry
Distance to Oahu 1784 S. 18°.56 E.
Lat. by Alty. 49.39 N.
Long. " Acct. 169.21 W

236
234

In the North Pacific Ocean

1858

Sunday Sept^r 10^th^ Begin beautiful weather and light winds from the Westward steering S.E. by E. the watch employed in stowing off the fore hold, to day. set hold for the first time this season, middle part calm and light baffling airs, latter part a reef in storm with strong winds from E. by S. the ship heading S. by E. took in all the light sails, furled the main royal, mizen topsail and double reefed fore and main topsails, then men off duty, Penrose, Fry and another kanaka called Harry, the latter with his big toe badly bruised by a cask of oil at 10 A. M. furled foresail and fore topsail also close reefed the main topsail

Dist, to Oahu 172 S. 17°. 32 E. Lat. by Acct 24°. 4 N.
Long.^d^ D^o^ 169°. 15 W.

Saturday Sept^r 11^th^ Begin with a reef in storm and a gale of wind from the Eastward heading S. S. E. under fore topmast staysail main spencer and close reefed main topsail middle part a gale of wind from S. W. with thick weather and a heavy sea running the ship under short sail heading S. S. E. latter part the gale still continuing from the same quarter, but the weather even much better, the sun shining occasionally at 10 A. M. set foresail and double reefed fore and main topsails then kept her off E. S. E.

Dist, to Oahu 167 S. 19°. 3 E. Lat. by Acct 48°. 10 N.
Long.^d^ D^o^ 168°. 17 W.

Sunday Begin with a reef in storm and strong gales from S. W. with a heavy sea running course E. S. E. the ship under fore topmast staysail main staysail and double reefed fore and main

Bound to the Sandwich Islands.

1858

topsails, at 4 P.M. the weather being good and wind moderating set maingail and whole topsails middle part good weather and fresh breezes from S.W. steering E.S.E. to night had a fine view of a comet in the N.W. about 10 degrees above the horizon, with a thick tail about a foot apparently in length, the comet way headed to the Westward latter part cloudy weather and moderate winds from S. by E. heading E. by S. at 10 P.M. a rain storm and squally from S.E. double reefed the topsails

Dist. to Oahu 1521 S. 11.12E Lat. by Acct 46.40 N
Long. " D° 165.5 W.

Monday Sept 13th Being with a rain storm and fresh breezes from S.E. pointed the main tack, furled the sail, also the fore and mizen topsails, in ere hour time got weather and moderate winds from S.W. made sail again steering S.E. by E. middle part fine weather and fresh breezes from the Westward made all sail steering S.E. to night discovered another comet bearing N.E. about 10 degrees above the horizon and heading to the Northward, this comet was much longer, with a longer and more brilliant train than the former, both comets were plainly visible to the naked eye, latter part wind weather and course the same, the watch employed in repairing the main boat rattling down the fore rigging &c, to day not holed

Dist. to Oahu 1348 S.8.47E Lat. by Acct 44.18 N.
Long. " D° 162.7 W

39
226

In the North Pacific Ocean

1858

Thursday Sept^r 14^th^ Begins with clear pleasant weather and light winds from the Westward steering S.E. the watch employed in putting on rattlings, and repairing the waist boat steven last recess, middle part cloudy weather and light winds from N.W. course the same, latter part fine weather and light winds from the Northward, course S.E. the watch employed as previously

Dyt. to Oahu 1269 S. 5° 86 E. Lat. by Obs 41° 52 N.
Long. " Acct. 160° 14 W.

Wednesday Sept^r 15^th^ Begins with fine weather and moderate winds from the Northward steering S.E. by E. the watch employed as on the previous day, middle part cloudy weather and a good breeze from N.E. course S.E. by E. the ship under full sail, latter part fine weather and fresh breezes from E.N.E. steering S.E. the watch employed in washing and drying our bone, preparatory to bundling it to send home, the carpenter still at work at the waist boat

Dyt. to Oahu 1072 S. 1° 12 E. Lat. by Obs. 39° 40 N.
Long. " Acct 156° 12 W.

Thursday Sept^r 16^th^ Begins with pleasant weather and moderate winds from E.N.E. heading S.E. the watch employed in washing and drying bone, the carpenter at the boat middle part squally and frish breezes from the Eastward, heading S. by E., took in the light sails and double reefed the topsails, tore the flying jib badly, latter part cloudy weather and strong breezes from S.E. heading E.N.E.

Dyt. to Oahu 963 S. 2° 57 W. Lat. by Obs 37° 49 N.
Long. " Acct 157° 10 W

239.007

Bound to the Sandwich Islands.

1858

Friday Sept. 17th Begins with clear weather and steady winds from S. by E. heading E. by S. the ship under double reefs topsails and courses sent out another flying gib and bent it, middle part cloudy weather with heavy rain squalls and light variable winds, the ship heading from E. to S. shook the reefs out of the topsails latter part fine weather and light winds from S. by E. the ship heading E. by S. the watch employed as on the previous day
Dyt. to Oahu 933 S. 9. 46 W. Lat. by Obs 37. 8 N.
Long. " Chron 155. 8 W.

Saturday Sept. 18th Begins with warm pleasant weather and light winds from S. S. E. the ship heading E. the watch employed in weighing and drying down the carpenter state bags at the weight boat middle part fine weather and moderate winds from S. S. E. heading S. W. and S. W. by S. latter part good weather and moderate winds from the same quarter, heading S. W. the watch employed in drying down and setting down the rigging, to day wet holds
Dyt, to Oahu 891 S. 4° 47 W. Lat. by Obs. 36° 36 N.
Long. " Chron 156° 54 W.

Sunday Sept. 19th Begins with clear weather and fresh breezes from S. S. E. heading S. W. the watch employed in drying down, bent a new spanker, middle part cloudy weather with rain squalls and fresh breezes from S. E. to S. S. E. heading to windward, latter part good weather and moderate winds from the Southward, heading E. S. E.
Dyt, to Oahu 871 S. 7° 6 W. Lat. by Obs 36° 12 N.
Long. " Chron 155° 52 W.

In the North Pacific Ocean.

1858

Monday Sept^r 20^th Begins with warm pleasant weather and moderate winds from S.S.E. the ship heading E.½N. at 7 P.M. the weather looking threatening took in the light sails, and double reefed the topsails, middle part cloudy weather with heavy rain squalls and high breezes from S.S.E. heading E. during the night heavy incessable lightning with some thunder, latter part good weather with high breezes from the same quarter were ship heading S.W. struck the royal mast & the topsails, the watch employed in spreading out the bunt to dry

Dist. to Oahu 870 S. 10° W

Lat. by Obs 36° 5' N.
Long. " Chron 155° 15' W

Tuesday Sept^r 21^st Begins with good weather and moderate winds from S.S.E. the ship heading S.W. the watch employed at the bunt, finished drying it and stowed it away middle part good weather and moderate winds from S.W. heading S.S.E. latter part clear weather and calm, sent down the main topsail, the watch engaged in repairing it the three men still off duty

Dist. to Oahu 820 S. 10° 47' W.

Lat. by Obs 35° 14' N
Long. " Chron. 155° 12' W

Wednesday Sept 22^nd. Begins with clear warm weather and a calm, the watch engaged on the mizen topsail, at 3 P.M. a light air springs up from S.E. heading S.S.W, middle part clear pleasant weather and moderate winds from S.E. by E. heading S. by W. latter part good weather and moderate winds from S.E. heading S.S.W. the watch employed at various duties about the rigging

Dist to Oahu 739 S. 6° 41' W

Lat. by Obs 34° 2' N.
Long. " Chron 156° 27' W.

Bound to the Sandwich Islands.

1858

Thursday Sept. 23rd Begins with clear warm weather and moderate winds from the old quarter S.S.E. heading S.W. the watch employed at the rigging middle part cloudy weather and fresh breze from S.S.E. heading E. latter part wind and weather the same heading S.W. the watch employed in various little jobs about ship, the ship sick men about the same,

Dyt. to Oahu 721 S. 10° 41 W. Lat. by Obs. 33° 41 N.
Long. " Acct 153° 40 W

Friday Sept. 24th Begins with squally weather from the Southward wore ship heading E.S.E. took in the light sails, and double reefed fore and main topsails, middle part cloudy weather and squally with strong winds from the Southward heading E.S.E. latter part squally weather from S.S.W. heading S.E. the watch employed as before

Dyt to Oahu 670 S. 21° 3 W Lat. by Acct 32° 14 N.
Long. " Dº 153° 36 W

Saturday Sept. 25th Begins with squally weather and strong breze from the Southward heading E.S.E. took in the light sails and reefed fore and main topsails, also the main topsail, middle part good weather with high steady winds from S.W. heading S.S.E. latter part clear pleasant weather with moderate winds from S.S.W. heading S.E. wet holed thy morning, the watch employed in repairing a fore topsail, all sail set working our way to the Southward

Dyt to Oahu 574 Lat. by Obs. 31° 36 N.
Long. " Obsn 163° 55 W

In the North Pacific Ocean

1858

Sunday Sept. 26th Begins with clear pleasant weather and light winds from S. W. heading S. S. E. the watch employed in repairing a fore topsail, finished it sent it up and set it having sent the other down, also lashed up the fore topgallant mast, the rigging being entirely gone and the mast settling down, middle part clear weather and light winds from S. S. W. heading S. E. to night had a fine view of the comet in the W. town, before the moon rose it was quite bright, and the tail appeared to be about 4 degrees in length, the large one in the East has not been seen for several nights as it is not visible until about 3 A. M. and it has been cloudy in that direction, latter part clear weather and light winds from the Southward, was ship heading W.

Dist. to Oahu 3445 S. 35. 13 W. Lat. by Obs 29.. 22 N.
Long. " Chron 152.. 19 W.

Monday Sept 27th Begins with clear warm weather and light winds from S. S. W. was ship heading S. E. middle part clear weather and light winds from S. S. W. heading S. E. latter part clear weather and wind still light from S. by W. at 8 A. M. was ship heading W. by S. the watch employed in spreading out the bone about deck to dry in the hot sun, previous to bundling it, reefed a sail two points on our weather bow, also commenced bundling the bone

Dist. to Oahu 495 S. 42. 8 W. Lat. by Obs 28.. 43 N.
Long. " Acct 152.. 5 W

Tuesday Sept 28th Begins with warm, pleasant weather and light winds from S. S. W. heading W.

Bound to the Sandwich Islands

1858

the watch employed in bundling bow, middle part fine weather and light winds from the Southward bearing W.S.W. latter part clear weather and light winds from S. by E. the ship heading S.W. by W. saw a sail on our lee beam standing to the Eastward, the watch employed in bundling bow

Dist to Noon 47 g. S. 30. 41 W. Lat. by Obs 28.. 39 N.
Long.. Chron 153.. 35 W.

Wednesday Sept 29th Begins with clear weather and light winds from S. by E. heading S.W. by W. the watch employed in bundling bow, middle part good weather and fresh breezy from S.S.E. heading S.W. latter part latter part clear pleasant weather and fresh breezy from S.E. heading S.S.W. finishing bundling over bow being 102 bundles about 12000 lbs, one sail in sight from mast-head standing to the Eastward

Dist. to Noon 390 S. 31. 9 W. Lat. by Obs. 27.. 22 N.
Long.. Chron. 154.. 25 W.

Thursday Sept. 30th Begins with clear weather and moderate winds from S. by W. heading W. by S. one ship heading S.E. by E. one ship in sight from off deck on the opposite tack, middle part equally weather with fresh breezy from S.S.E. heading S.W. latter part good weather and fresh breezy from S.E. by S. heading S.W. by S. the watch employed in cleaning ship, preparatory to going into port, provided we ever get a wind to lay our course them, as we have had a head wind for the last fifteen days

Dist, to Noon 310 S. 30.. 9 W. Lat. by Obs 26.. 32 N.
Long.. Chron. 155.. 46 W.

In the North Pacific Ocean

1858

Sunday Oct 1st Begin with good weather and moderate windy from S.E. heading S.S.W. the watch employed in cleaning ship middle part squally weather and moderate windy from S.E. heading S.S.W. latter part fine weather and light winds from E. & S.E. heading S.

Dist. to Oahu 233 1/2 S. 18. 48 W

Lat. by Obs 25. 2 N
Long. " Oahu 156. 15 W

Saturday Oct 2nd Begin with good weather and light winds from E. & S.E. heading S. the crew employed in setting up shrouds, middle part good weather and strong winds from the Eastward set fore topmast studding sail steering S/E. latter part squally weather and strong winds from the same quarter carry the sails, carried away the fore topmast studding sail in one of the squalls

Dist to Oahu N. end 57 S. 49. 39 W

Lat. by Obs 22. 25 N
Long. " Oahu 157. 20 W

Sunday Oct 3rd Begin with fine weather and strong winds from the Eastward steering S/E. the watch employed in getting up the chain shackling them on the anchors &c. at 3h 40 P.M. raised the land two points on our lee bow 40 miles distant, being the S.E. end of the island of Oahu kept her off S/E 1/2 S. middle part good weather and moderate winds from E.N.E. hoping off and on Diamond Head, at daylight sent down the studding sail boom and got the anchors off the bows, then stood in for the entrance of the harbor, at 7 A.M. the pilot came on board, in half an hour afterwards the steam tug Pele took us in tow and at 8 A.M. came to anchor in light E. N.E.

Bound to the Sandwich Islands.

1858

which continued throughout the day, during the day the Addelia Tibby, the Speedwell and Wm. Tell arrived, on departure

Monday Oct 4th Begin with clear weather and light winds from E. N. E. at an early hour the harbor master came off and commenced mooring ship, finished at 9 A. M. and weighed ship outside. Employed in day - after dinner sent down fore topgallant sail and yard, also foreyard and fore topsail remainder of the day light airs from E. N. E. the Caroline arrived from the Okotsk with 20 hands, also the French ship Nil with 15 hands

Tuesday Oct 5th Begins with a calm at sunrise the Kanaka employed, Dry, Henry, and Kalepeni, sent down the fore and fore topsail yards, also fore topgallant, and fore topmast in order to put on new truffle trees, got up water casks and prepared them to send ashore, also sent 35 empty but bearing remainder of the day, calm with light airs from N. E. by E.

Wednesday Oct 6th Begins with clear weather and light winds from N the land the three Kanakas still employed sent a raft of water casks to the shore of 19 casks, filled them and brought them on board also sent over boat on board the Clipper ship Sky Lark, 1214 tons, at 10 A. M. the same arrived bringing the intelligence of the completion of the Atlantic Telegraph, the ships in the harbor dressed in flags at once, and commenced firing salutes, at noon the Royal Hawaiian artillery

Laying at Anchor in Honolulu (S.I.)

1838

paraded in front of the court house with their field piece and having planted four flag staffs, they set the French. English, and American, and Hawaiian flags, on on each and gave them each a royal salute, on ~~English~~ a French and English man y were laid low but neither of them returned the salute, at sunset the American clipper ship West Wind set the English ensign at the mizen peak and fired a salute for them, with one gun on each side, and she done it up in good style, altogether it was quite a gala day among the Kanakas remainder of the day light windy from E. N. E.

Thursday Oct 7th Begins with light airs from E. N. E. the three kanakas not yet returned the watch busy in stowing down water, received on board a boat load of wood, during the day received three more loads of wood and sent ashore 14 bags bread, in the afternoon sent up the fore topmast and set up the back stays, Francis ashore by permission

Friday — Begins with light airs from N. E by E. at an early hour up fore topgallant mast, the three Kanakas not on board the second mate off duty with a spare anchor, sent up the fore, foretopsail and foretopgallant yards, and bent foresail and foretopsail, remainder of the day light airs from N. E.

Friday Saturday Oct 8th Begins with warm sultry weather and calm the three kanakas still on shore, sent a raft

Laying at Anchor in Honolulu (S.I.)

1858

of water casks to the shore, received it on board 19 casks and stowed down the water. After dinner those who had shipped for the season went on shore to get their discharges, remainder of the day light airy pour off the land, wet hold to day

Sunday Oct 10th Begins with warm weather and light airs pour off the land during the day all who felt no disposed went on shore, to arrange themselves as they felt inclined

Monday Oct 11th Begins with warm weather and calm, commenced painting ship outside, after breakfast the starboard watch went ashore on liberty, remainder of the day warm and pleasant with light winds from E. N. E.

Tuesday Oct. 12th Begins with pleasant weather and calm, the watch employed in painting ship, the larboard watch ashore on liberty, at noon hoisted boats from S. E., to day Mr. King the second mate was discharged at his own request, during the day the U. S. Steam Frigate Merrimac arrived and was immediately saluted the French corvette Eurydice

Wednesday Oct 13th Begins with a calm and heavy rain squall, at 7 A. M. the weather clear up, the starboard watch on shore on liberty, received on board four boat loads of wood, remainder of the day the rain pour down in torrents

Laying at Anchor in Honolulu.

1858

Thursday Oct 14th Begins with clear warm weather, the watch employed in stowing water casks in the after hold to receive water, the larboard watch ashore on liberty receive on board from the water boat 60 barrels of water, also a second boat load of the same quantity, and two boat loads of flour about 25 barrels, in the afternoon light winds from S.E.

Friday Oct. 15th Begins with clear calm weather, the starboard watch ashore on liberty, received on board 60 bushels of potatoes also a couple of Apeas, remainder of the day clear weather and moderate winds from E.N.E.

Saturday Oct 16th Begins with clear weather, and calm, wet hold, the police again searching ships for the deserters from other ships, being the third time since we lay here, remainder of the day clear pleasant weather, and light winds from E.N.E.

Sunday Oct 17th. Begins with warm weather, several ships arrived this morning the starboard watch ashore on liberty remainder of the day strong winds from E.N.E.

Monday Oct 18 Begins with occasional rain squalls and strong winds from E.N.E. the larboard watch ashore on liberty sent out the flying gib boom and bent the sails also set up the stays, and the things of the 2nd mate and on boatsteerer, the mate also came on board and took charge

Laying at Anchor in Honolulu

1858

Tuesday Oct 19th Begins with strong breeze and heavy squally of rain from N.E. one man missing, name Mc Coy; during the forenoon the harbor master came on board, and came into this, the pilot also came, and at 2 P.M. the good old ship way once more under way, doubled reefed the topsails, the Captain being compelled to go when after the second mate

Wednesday Oct 20th Begins with squally weather and strong winds from N.E. by E. the ship heading S.E. by E. at 2 A.M. was ship heading in toward the land, at 8 A.M. headed aback off the passage

Thursday Oct 21st Begins with clear weather and strong winds from E.N.E. the ship under easy sail laying off and on the passage of Honolulu harbor, at 1 P.M. the Captain came on board with the second mate and all hands being on board, kept sail off S.S.E. took the anchor on the bow unshackled the chains and sent them below middle part good weather and strong winds from E.N.E. varys S.S.E. latter part wind light and baffling, with rain squalls the Captain quite ill with fatigue and over exertion

Lat. by Obs. 19.9 N
Long. " Chron 157.37 W.

Friday Oct 22d Begins with clear weather and light winds from E.N.E. steering S.S.E. under full sail, middle part clear weather and strong winds from

the same quarter took in the light sails and reefed the fortopsail, latter part weather fine and pyle breze from E.N.E. steering S. by E. the Captain improving slowly one man off duty name Charle, Bishop the watch employed in packing flour in casks

Lat. by Obs 16.58 N.
Long. " Chron 157.57 W

Saturday Oct 23rd Begins with good weather and strong winds from E.N.E. steering S. by E. middle part good weather and strong winds from the same quarter, course S.S.E. latter part wind weather and course the same, wet holds, Bishop still off duty

Lat. by Obs. 13.20 N.
Long. " Chron 157.22 W.

Sunday Oct 24th Begins with good weather and strong winds from E.N.E. course S.S.E. middle and latter part wind and weather the same, course S.E. by S.

Lat. by Obs 10.4 N.
Long. " Chron 156.27 W

Monday Oct 25th Begins with good weather and strong winds from N.E. course S.E. by S. middle part wind and weather the same Toward daylight, the wind shy away and the rain set in, latter part calm and a heavy rain storm, saw ship in sight, supposed to be the Mary Robinson of New Bedford the Captain about the same, Bishop still off duty, set up the fortopmast backstays

Lat. by Acct 8.40 N.
Long. " Dr 156.10 W

Bound to the Southern Ground

1858

Tuesday Oct 26th Begins with cloudy weather and light airs from the Northward steering S. E. by S. middle part good weather and light winds from S. E. heading S. S. W. latter part wind and weather the same, the watch employed in setting up the mainstay mast backstays, the Captain much better Bishop still off duty

Lat. by Obs. 6 ° 42 N.
Long. " Acct 156 ° 30 W

Wednesday Oct 27th Begins with occasional rain squally and light winds from S. E. heading S. S. W. middle part good weather and moderate winds from the same quarter the ship still heading S. S. W. latter part cloudy weather with a good breze from S. E. heading S. S. W.

Lat. by Acct 5 ° 20 N.
Long. " Chron 155 ° 34 W

Thursday Oct 28th Begins with cloudy weather and rain squally with high breze from S. E. by E. the ship heading S. by W. upon a fore topgallant sail and set it, middle and latter part, good weather and high breze from S. E. by E. the ship heading S. by W. Bishop still off duty

Lat. by Obs. 2 ° 47 N.
Long. " Chron 156 ° 51 W

Friday Oct 29th Begins with good weather and high breze from S. E. the ship heading S. S. W. the watch employed in making spun yarn, at 6 P. M. shortened sail and was ship heading N. N. E. Christmas island bring about

thirty miles distant, and the current setting us directly toward it, middle part fine weather and fresh breezes from the Eastward, heading N. N. E. at midnight was ship heading to the Southward at 6 A. M. made the island half a point on our lee bow about 12 miles off. made sail and run along the west side about three miles from land

Lat. by Obs. 1° 14 N.
Long. " Chron 158. 3 W.

Saturday Oct 30th Begins with good weather and fresh breezes from S. E. by E. the ship heading S. by W. the watch employed in making spun yarn, middle and latter part good weather and fresh winds from E. S. E. heading S. wet hold, also painted bulwarks and waist boats, Reefed still All duty

Lat. by Obs 1° 24 S.
Long. " Chron 158° 3 W

Sunday Oct 31st Begins with warm pleasant weather and moderate winds from the Eastward, course S. by E. 1/2 E. middle and latter parts wind and course the same

Lat. by Obs 4° 14 S.
Long. " Chron 158° 47 W.

Monday Nov 1st Begins with warm pleasant weather and moderate winds from the Eastward, course S. by E. 1/2 E. middle part wind and course the same, latter part fine weather and moderate winds from E. N. E. course S. S. E. broke out for water

Lat. by Obs. 6° 24 S
Long. " Chron 158° 27 W

Bound to the Southern Ground

1858

Tuesday Nov 2d During this 24 hours warm pleasant weather and moderate winds from E. to E.N.E. course S.S.E.

Lat. by Obs. 8° 26 S.
Long. " Chron. 157° 52 W.

Wednesday Nov 3d Begins with clear weather and light airs from E.S.E. heading S. Perceives Islands bearing S.S.W. 38 miles distant; at 6 P.M. took in the light sails, hauled up the course, then were steering and low with main topsail aback, hove to the Northward, at 5 30 A.M. made sail and were ship heading S. passed the island directly ahead and on both bows, stood in for it, had quite a squall of wind and rain from the Eastward, during the forenoon two canoes loaded with natives came on board ~~loaded with natives~~, A great change has taken place in these natives within the last three years, at which time they were wild and hostile, then Kanakas impressing from the islands of Rorotonga were sent to them and they have effected wonders with them yesterday when they came on board, they walked directly up to the Captain on the quarter deck and offered their right hand to shake hands in token of amity and friendship, and their behaviour on board this day quiet, peaceable and I might else almost say polite, I was astounded at the change which had been wrought in them in the short space of three years; by even Kanaka missionaries. They were liberally supplied with bread, tobacco and segars, and they returned to their islands happy many perhaps other canoes were coming off to

to us, but we did not wait for them, as the wind was fair and we did not wish to lose it, so we braced forward and stood on running along the Northern and western shore on the north point there is a shoal extending out N.W. about 1/2 mile and the first thing we knew, here was rocky and the bottom plain in sight directly under us. The natives are almost entirely naked, wearing a small tappa around the loins, hardly sufficient to conceal their sex, Their canoes are the handsomest and best made of any we have ever seen being made of a species of wood closely resembling black walnut, in separate pieces, lined together inside and out, the paddles are made of the same species of wood, and highly finished

Lat. by Obs. 9.11 S.
Long. " Chron 138.8 W

Thursday Nov 4th Begins with good weather and moderate winds from the Eastward steering S. by E. the watch employed in making spunyarn middle and latter part fair weather and moderate winds from the same quarter, course the same

Lat. by Obs 11.33 S.
Long. " Chron 138.17 W

Friday Nov. 5th Begins with a calm and exceedingly hot weather, middle and latter parts clear weather and light winds from E.S.E. course S.

Lat. by Obs. 12.36 S
Long. " Chron 138.37 W

Bound to the Southern Ground

1858

Saturday Nov 6th Begins with clear warm weather and light winds from the Eastward heading S. by E. & E. middle and latter parts wind and weather the same ending S. by E. not hold

Lat. by Obs 14.39 S.
Long. " Chron 158.26 W

Sunday Nov. 7th Begins with warm weather and moderate winds from the Eastward which continue throughout the 24 hours, the ship heading S. & E.

Lat. by Obs. 16.58 S.
Long. " Chron 158.17 W.

Monday Nov 8th Begins with good weather and moderate winds from the Eastward, heading S. by E. middle part pch brings from the same quarter course S. by W. latter part wind light from the same quarter course S.W. by W. directing our course to Nukutaoke, on ship in sight directly ahead, standing as we are the two men still off duty, broke out for water, also broke out the slop chest

Lat. by Obs 18.56 S.
Long. " Chron 159.- W.

Tuesday Nov 9th Begins with good weather and moderate winds from the Eastward steering S.W. by W. in half an hour saw the land & a point on our lee bow kept her off W. by S., running along the Northern side at 6 saw two ships laying off and on the west side, middle part clear weather and light winds from E. N. E.

256
~~254~~

1808

Off and on the island of Kitootake

laying off and on the settlement on the
weston side of the island, the Caroline
and Adeline Pibby in company with
us, at 6. 30 A. M. the Captain took a
boat and proceeded to the shore for the
purpose of trading for necessary wood, fruit
&c with the natives on the weston side
at 6.30 A. M. the Captain proceeded to
the shore for the purpose of trading, during
the forenoon received on board 10 boats laden
of wood with a quantity of fruit

Wednesday Nov 10th Begins with
light baffling airs from all parts of the
compass, with rain showers, two of our boats
and pin belonging to the natives, constantly
employed in boating off wood and fruit
received on board altogether 26 boat loads
of wood, two of pine apples, four of cocoa
nuts, one of oranges, with 20 live hogs
and a lot of poultry. At sundown the
Captain came off, when we braced forward
steering S. by W. with light winds from
N. W. latter part hot weather and light
winds from N. W. course S. by W.

Lat. by Obs. 1.9 .. 46 S.
Long. .. Chron. 160.28 W

Thursday Nov 11th .. Fair weather throughout
these 24 hours, with moderate winds from
N. W. course S. the watch employed in
cutting up our wood

Lat. by Obs 21.35 S.
Long. .. Chron 160.40 W

In the South Pacific Ocean

1858

Friday Nov 12th Begins with cloudy weather and light winds from N.W. veers S. middle part cloudy with frequent and vivid lightening, the wind light from the Westward, steering S. latter part clear weather and light winds from the same quarter veers the same

Lat. by Obs. 22.44 S.
Long. " Acct 161. 15 W.

Saturday Nov 13th Begins with clear weather and light airs from N.W. steering S. middle part clear and calm, latter part cloudy with light winds from E. S. E. heading S. broke out for provisions and water, else wet holed

Lat. by Acct 23.30 S.
Long. " Obs 161. 10 W

Sunday Nov 14th Begins with cloudy raing weather and light winds from the Northward. veers S. by E. middle part a heavy rain storm and variable winds latter part cloudy wind N.

Lat. by Obs. 25.29 S.
Long. " Acct 161. 15 W

Monday Nov 15th Begins with cloudy weather and showery with light winds from N.W. veers S. by E. middle part moderate winds from E. S. E. to S. S. W. working to the Southward, latter part clear weather and moderate winds from S. S. W. the shirt heading S. E.

Lat. by Acct 27.20 S.
Long. " Obs 159. 40 W

In the South Pacific Ocean

1858

Tuesday Nov 16th Begins with moderate winds from S.S.W. heading S.E. middle and latter part clear weather and fresh breeze from the Southward, working to windward the two men still off duty

Lat. by Obs. 28..8 S.
Long. " Chron 159..13 W

Wednesday Nov 17th Begins with clear weather and light winds from S.S.E. the ship heading E. middle and latter parts the weather, clear, cool and pleasant, and wind moderate from the Southward, beating to windward

Lat. by Obs 28.19 S
Long. " Chron 159..40 W

Thursday Nov 18th Begins with good weather and moderate winds from the Southward beating to windward, middle and latter part, good weather and fresh breezs from S.E. heading S.S.W.

Lat. by Obs. 29.40 S.
Long. " Chron. 161.38 W.

Friday Nov. 19th Begins with fresh breezs from E.S.E. which continue throughout the 24 hours, the two men still off duty but both gaining

Lat. by Obs 32.. 4 S.
Long. " Chron 163.. 8 W.

Saturday Nov. 20th Begins with cloudy weather and fresh breezs from E.S.E. steering S. by W. middle and latter parts, wind more moderate from the same quarter, course the same

Lat. by Obs. 34.22 S.
Long. " Chron, 164.8 W

Bound to the Southern Ground.

1858

Sunday Nov 21st Begins with cloudy weather and moderate winds from E. S. E. course S. S/2 W. middle part wind light from the same quarter, course S. by E. latter part wind light and variable course the same

Lat. by Obs. 35.. 12 S.
Long. .. Chron 164.. 59 W.

Monday Nov.r 22nd. Begins with cloudy weather and light winds from N. N. E. course S. by E. middle part cloudy weather and moderate winds from N. N. W. course the same, latter part cloudy weather and fresh breezes from the same quarter steering S. E. by E. reign'd sail, all employ, saw one sail steering her boat down

Lat. by Obs 36.. 42 S.
Long. .. Chron 163.. 37 W.

Tuesday Nov.r 23d. Begins with cloudy weather and fresh breezes from N. N. W. steering S. E. by E. under courses and topsails, spoke the Speedwell of Fairhaven nothing heard from leeward part, also the Barque Howland of New Bedford 3 whaley, middle part cloudy weather and strong winds from the [redacted] quarter furled the gib and courses and double reefed the topsails, the ship by the wind took and took, latter part, the weather still the same, with a rugged sea on, the ship under short sail heading E. by N. S/4 N. Bishop and the seamen still off duty. the latter however gaining fast.

Lat. by Obs. 37.. 10 S.
Long. .. Acct. 163.. 11 W.

260

1858

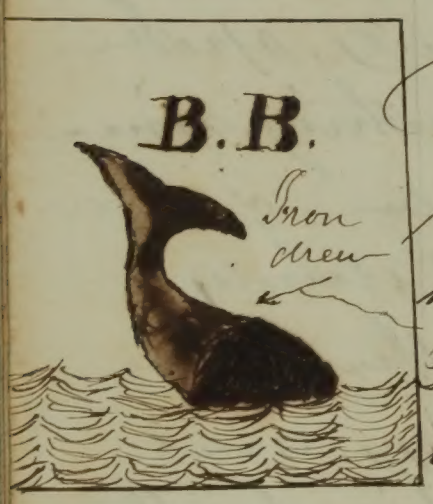
Cruising on New Zealand

Wednesday Nov 24th. Begins with a sudden shift of wind to S.S.W, accompanied with rain, which lasted the entire afternoon middle part fine weather and calm, latter part, clear, pleasant weather, and light winds from S.S.W. made all sail, the ship on the wind heading S.E.

Lat. by Obs. 37.28 S.
Long. " Chron 161.52 W

Thursday Nov. 25th Begins with fine weather and light winds from the Southward steering E. by S. 4 ships in sight, one of them boiling middle part took in sail, the weather pleasant and wind light from W.S.W. the ship by the wind, latter part, made all sail steering S.E. by E. the wind moderate from the Westward, and weather beautiful, but no whales, passed a bark boiling

Lat. by Obs. 38.2 S.
Long. " Chron 161.22 W.



Friday Nov. 26th Begins with cloudy misty weather with fresh breezes from N.N.W. heading N.E. double reefed the topsails, about 2 P.M. raised a right whale, the first we have seen this season, lowered larboard, went and boat boats, in an hour time the boats returned to the ship, the whale starting quick to windward and it being too rugged to think of following him, the bow boat however had been on to him, and struck, but the iron drew middle part cloudy weather and light winds from N.N.W. the ship under double reefed main topsail and fore topmast staysail, latter part cloudy weather and fresh breezes from the

1858

same quarter made sail steering S. by W.
no ships in sight.

Lat. by Obs 39.. 0 S.
Long. " Chron 161 " 7 W

Saturday Nov 27th Begins with cloudy weather and moderate winds from N.N.W. steering S. at sunset shortened sail, middle part cloudy weather and light winds from N.W. the ships by the wind, at day light made sail, latter part rainy thick weather with light airs from S.W. steering S.S.E. three ships in sight

Lat. by Obs. 39.. 18 S.
Long. " Chron 160.24 W.

Sunday Nov 28th Begins with fine weather and very light winds from S.W. steering S.E. by S. 6 ships in sight, one of them the Adelaide Tibby, spoken in the forenoon nothing thing' seagen, at sunset took in sail, middle part cloudy weather and calm, latter part made sail, the weather cloudy with a fine mist and wind light steering W.

Lat. by Obs 39.. 28 S.
Long.. Acct 160.. 00 W.

Monday Nov 29th Begins with cloudy weather and moderate winds from the Northward steering W. at 2 P. M. saw a right whale some distance apart, lowered all the boats and chased the nearest one in two hours time the larboard boat had the chance, when almost within dart the whale saw the boat and started to windward, a thick fog setting in the boats came to the ship at 5 P. M. and

Cruising on New Zealand,

1858

were hoisted up, until better weather, no ship in sight, also whaling, middle part cloudy weather with mist, and light winds from the Northward heading W. N. W. under short sail, at midnight deep as at daylight made sail, remainder of the day cloudy weather and moderate winds from S. W. steering N. N. E. saw no fin back, also no ships, at 10 A. M. raised a right whale, lowered all the boats and gave chase, and in two hours time gave him up being unable to get near him, the whale going quick W. N. W

Lat. by Obs. 39° 40 S.
Long. " Chron 160° 39 W

B. B.
Dented

Tuesday Nov 30th Begins with cloudy weather and light winds from S. W. the ship heading W. by N. 1/2 N. no ship in sight at 4 P. M. raised three whales, lowered and started for them, when the boats came near them, a large shoal of porpoises made their appearance, and the whales went off, whilst the boats were returning to the ship. raised two more whales, and they pulled for them, the bow boat darted but the whale way too far under water at 7 P. M. they returned to the ship and were hoisted up. shortened sail, middle part cloudy weather and fresh breezes from S. E., at daylight made sail, at 6 A. M. raised two whales, took breakfast and lowered the boats, the bow and waist boats, went on the bow boat darted and struck, the waist boat then darted at the other whale but he way too far off, the other whale

B. B.
Dogle ra
broke

W. B.
Darted

Cruising on New Zealand.

1858

having started him, the bow boat hitched on a few minutes, when the toggle iron broke off, and we lost the whale, when the boats returned to the ship, remainder of the day clear weather and fresh breezes from S.E. with a very rugged sea on, the ship heading S.W. by S. no ships in sight, double reefed the topsails

Lat. by Obs. 39°33 S.
Long. " Chron. 161°20 W.

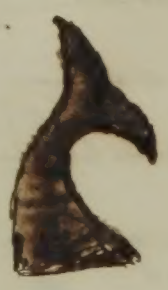
Wednesday Dec.r 1st Begins with clear weather and strong breeze from S.S.E. under double reefed topsails, wore ship heading E & a very rugged sea on, middle part cloudy weather and wind moderating from S.W. the ship by the wind tack and tack, at sunset whole topsails and cruzy, weather good and wind moderate from S.S.W. heading W. four ships in sight, one of them whaling, the two men still off duty, the Mate alone unwell, spoke the George Washington of Wareham nothing this day

Lat. by Obs. 39°11 S.
Long. " Chron 161°46 W.

Thursday Dec.r 2nd Begins with good weather and moderate winds from S.S.W. heading W. 10 ships in sight, at 2.30 P.M. raised a right whale, lowered all the boats the fin backs however, gallyed the whale, and at 4 the boats returned to the ship, at 7 P.M. run through large quantities of feed, and saw a great many fin backs scooping and cutting up all manner of capers, as they revelled in the feed, middle part clear weather and

Cruising off New Zealand.

1858



moderate windy from S. S. W. heading by the wind under short sail, latter part gave weather and moderate windy from W. S. W. heading S. at 8.30 A. M. raised two right whales lowered all the boats, the whale pass the boats and started to windward, and at 10 A. M. the boats returned to the ship no ship in sight, at noon lowered in half an hour time raised two more whales lowered the boats again

Lat. by Obs. 39.. 10 S.
Long.. Chron. 161.. 57 W

Friday Dec.r 3.rd Begins with good wind and fresh breeze from S. W. the boats in pursuit of whales, four ships in sight, at 2 P. M. the boats returned to the ship, not having been able to strike, furled the mainsail and single reefed the topsails, at 7 P. M. blowing an fresh took in the foresail, furled the fore and single topsails and let her lay head to the Westward middle and latter part cloudy weather and fresh gales from W. S. W. laying by the wind tack and tack

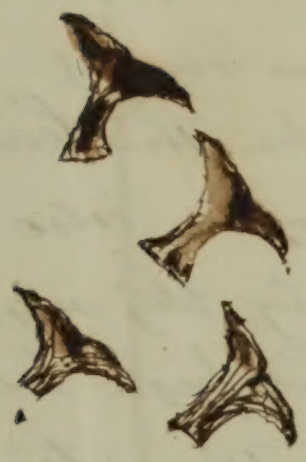
Lat. by Obs. 38.. 55 S.
Long.. Acct. 161.. 45 W.

Saturday Dec.r 4.th Begins with cloudy weather and strong winds from W. S. W. the ship under short sail, heading S. two ships in sight, at 4 P. M. set double reefed fore and main topsails, middle part clear weather and strong winds from S. S. W. heading W. latter part clear weather and strong winds from the Southward, heading E. S. E.

Lat. by Obs. 39.. 4 S.
Long.. Chron. 161.. 35 W

Cruising off New Zealand.

1858

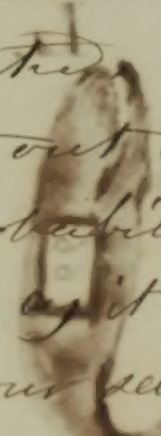


Sunday Dec.r 5th Begins with clear weather and a rugged sea, with fresh breezes from S. S. W. the ship heading W. two ships in sight, middle part good weather and strong winds from S. W. the ship by the wind tack and tack, latter part clear weather and a gale of wind from the Southward the ship under easy sail heading to the Southward, plenty of fin backs and in sight and spoke a number of right whale among them, but too rugged to lower for them

Lat. by Obs. 38.57 S.
Long. by Chron. 162.24 W.

Monday Dec.r 6th Begins with clear weather and strong winds from W. S. W. the ship heading S. at 3 P. M. the weather beginning to moderate set the mainsail, in a short time saw 4 whales toward the boats and gave chase, the bow boat at last came up to one, and as the boatsteerer darted the whale pitched suddenly and got out of reach, had he fastened in all probability we should have lost the whale, so very rugged, that the chances of our saving him, would have been 19 out of 20 against us, at 6.30 P. M. the boats returned to the ship, middle part cloudy weather, with strong winds and squally from W. S. W. shortened sail, heading by the wind tack and tack, at daylight made sail, the wind more moderate from the same quarter, the ship heading N. W. two ships in sight

B.B. darted



Lat. by Obs. 38.57 S.
Long. by Chron 161.55 W

266
264

Cruising off New Zealand

1858

Tuesday Dec.r 7th Begins with good weather and moderate winds from W.S.W. steering E. three ships in sight, saw one of them take a whale alongside, spoke the Contest of New Bedford, three whales this season, also the Augusta of Sagharbor, nothing this season middle part cloudy weather and fresh breze from the Westward, the ship by the wind tack and tack, latter part the weather still cloudy and wind moderate from W.S.W. made sail the ship heading N.W. at 11 A.M. raised two whales lowered the boats and gave chase

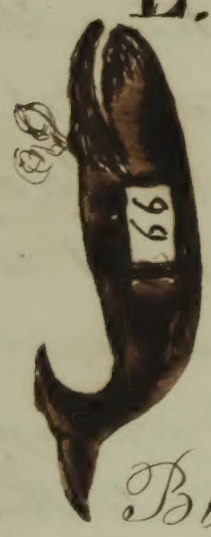
Lat. by Obs. 38.54 S.
Long. " Dist. 161.30 W.

W.B.

Missed

Wednesday Dec.r 8th Begins with cloudy weather and moderate winds from the Westward, the boats down chasing 8 or 10 whales in sight, the waist boat went on and the boatsteerer missed him with both irons, at 2 P.M. the larboard boat went on and the boatsteerer put both his irons in him solid in half an hour the mate killed him with a hand lance, at 4 P.M. had him alongside when all hands went to cutting, after which rigged out the cutting stage and commenced cutting, the Contest in sight, having had her boats down. Bishop still off duty, the kanaka having recovered sufficiently to go to his duty at 10 P.M. finished cutting, middle part cloudy weather and moderate winds from the Westward, the watch employed in clearing away the head and cleaning up the decks, latter part wind and weather the same

L.B.



Bull

Lat. by Obs. 38.55 S.
Long. " Chron. 161.27 W.

Cruising off New Zealand

1858

Thursday Dec.r 9th Begins with gone weather and moderate winds from the Westward, beating to windward, started the watch, two ships in sight, middle part cloudy weather and moderate winds from W. N. W. the ship heading S. W. the watch employed in boiling, latter part pyle breeze and rain from W. N. W. the ship under double reefed fore and main topsails heading S. W. the watch engaged in boiling

Lat. by Acct. 39.. 7 S.
Long. " Diº 161.. 15 W

Friday Dec.r 10th Begins with a gale of wind and a rain storm from W. N. W. heading S. W. furled the fore topsail, the watch employed in boiling at 3 P. M. the wind hauls to S. W. and the weather clears up. the ship heading W. N. W. at 6 P. M. close reefed the main topsail middle part clear weather and a gale of wind from S. S. W. the ship heading W. latter part wind moderate from the Southward heading W. S. W. set double reefed topsails and fore sail, two ships in sight from mast head, the watch employed in scraping bone.

Lat. by Obs. 39.. 4 S.
Long. " Chron. 162.. 17 W.

Saturday Dec.r 11th Begins with fine weather and moderate winds from S. S. W. heading S. E. set whole topsails, main top gallant sail and flying jib, stowed the bone away in the fore hold, and broke out for

Cruising off New Zealand

1858

pak and beef, spoke the Omega of Fairhaven two whaley this season, 300 barrels of oil the voyage, middle part cloudy weather and moderate winds from the Wstward, heading S.S.W. under short sail, to night wey the time for the periodical appearance of those meteoric phenomena, "shooting stars" but the weather being cloudy, we had no opportunity of witnessing them, latter part good weather and fresh breezes from the same quarter, heading S.S.W. under whole topsails and courses, at 10 A.M. the wind freshening double reefed the topsails

Lat. by Acct 40.. 8 S.
Long. " D° 161 " 50 W

Sunday Dec^r 12^th^ Begins with rain fog and strong winds from the Wstward furled sails and wiped topsails, courses and jibs and let them lay, heading S.S.W. the Omega in sight on our lee quarter middle part fog and rain, and more moderate from the same quarter, latter part calm and light airs from W.S.W. made sail the weather also clears up one ship in sight, 6 men off duty, the mate with a sore leg. Kingsley boatsteerer with cold Germany with bruised shoulders, one kanaka with fever, another kanaka and Bykers with syphilis, making quite a hole in the ships company. Our prospects this season are very gloomy, whales very scarce, and the weather coarse, being a gale of wind the greater part of the time, at 10 a thick fog

Lat. by Acct, 40.25 S.
Long. " D° 161.40 W

Continued in another Journal.

270

To Cure Wart. Bath with cayen oil or a strong solution of Crude Soda

For Diarrhoea. One table spoonful of flour mixed in half a tumbler of water

To Cure bite or stings of venemous insects or reptiles, also the bite of a mad dog Bathe frequently with Spirits of Hartshorn

For Toothache Pulverize alum, and fine salt equal parts, roll a piece of lint in it and apply to the cavity in the tooth

Doct. Kane's expedition to the Arctic Ocean
Comm. Perry's D. " Japan
Knickerbocker's history of New York
Stebbing's D. " Egypt
Henfrey's Botanical